

PASCAS WORLDCARE

Against the Odds

... contact and launch

19 April 2020 - 21 August 2020

Volume IV

C  **ONTACT**

AND



“Peace And Spirit Creating Alternative Solutions”

PASCAS WORLDCARE Ltd
Pascas Health Sanctuary & Pascas Care Centre
11 Crenshaw Court
Park Wood 4214 Queensland Australia

Bs 61 7 5594 0479

Em: info@financefacilities.com
www.pascasworldcare.com www.pascashealth.com



JOHN MUSING

Sunday, 19 April 2020

Hello Nanna Beth and Family

A couple of weeks ago I felt that my mother, Marie, came visiting and that she had things to share, is this so? Nevertheless, her presence was most welcome and enjoyable.

This seemingly transitional period in our agenda is very stressful and complex.

I have felt that the realisation of having been a sitting duck in a shooting gallery for fourteen years was an immensely difficult and stressful drawn out endurance test. It was not a test in as much as it had to be done. Few realise that during this period Crystal and I observed five people being poisoned to the point of needing intensive care in hospital and probably more than eight people losing their lives, all without the delivery of the 'Package' having been consummated. A countless number of people have had their lives turned into mush and turmoil through this period – two kidnappings and drugging, false criminal charges, financial ambush, and outright theft of the whole Solid Investment fund pool on three occasions, disenfranchising 35,000 account holders. Politicians of a number of countries have proven to be evil while presenting a persona of being in a position of authority for the benefit of their constituents.

Now that era is about to be transferred over to an entirely different set of complexities.

We now have incredible freeing and loving guidance to share with all members of every family, no matter what walk of life they may embrace, what culture they are of and wherever they may live. Yet to explain it requires a one on one conversation and that is to introduce what aspects that may pique their interest and commence to resolve some questions they may have. It is a daunting task just to recognise that which may be of an interest to an individual, let alone address their need for information.

Then there is an array of commentary that can flow back from taking statements out of context and adding a little twist from the vast array of misinformation that all of humanity has been indoctrinated with over the era of the Rebellion and Default. You can take what is (or was) a sound point of view and consider what is being portrayed throughout the Writings and Pascas Papers and you can easily see why many need to reject what we are providing. Confusion prevails worldwide!

Then you see that what we have to introduce is in total opposition to what millions and millions of people have invested much of their lives into – and here we are pointing out that their foundations are of straw and are harmful. This will be a confrontation for many that just will be rejected by them.

Yet, if we do not put what we have forward then no one has the opportunity to consider and choose.

So I am transitioning from a 'sitting duck' to being a guy in stocks to have rotten tomatoes thrown at him!

Others may well be caught up in the cross fire!

I am certainly looking forward to the end of being a sitting duck!

Meanwhile, the apparent incompetence to complete the delivery of the 'Package' to Crystal appears to be a classic demonstration of 'psychic barriers'.



The timing when the delivery of the Package may be consummated, to me, could be one of two things or more likely the timing of two things together – or is it more?

When the perceived tension is reached that the investigations by both the European Union Government and the German Parliament reach a critical advanced level so that there will be no turning back and putting aside of their investigations and also those by governmental authorities that have been drawn into specific aspects of these investigations is reached. That is, the German political investigations will be locked in to complete as well as the European Union and related investigations will proceed to reveal the US\$20 trillion payouts of 2008-2011 for what they truly were about and the full extent of the Rothschild involvement and their network of global control will be revealed.

The second is that the Package will be handed over when it is appropriate for us to prepare for the pair having healed and transition into Celestial state. Or is it that the delivery may be after their transition?

When ever the Package is delivered it will be optimum for all of the above probabilities. None of which we can determine. It will just unfold.

However it is a psychic barrier that mere mortals cannot and will not breach until it is opened up to enable the Package to be delivered. Firstly the two couriers have to recover from their illness which I presume is the coronavirus that they have contracted while waiting in the state of New York or nearby.

Are we observing the workings of a psychic barrier?

In the meantime, I have been dumbfounded by the information that continues to unfold for us to share.

The concept of ‘Journey for Humanity’, a Pascas Park presentation in the form of an edutainment ‘museum’ has taken on a life of its own now having seen what Weta Workshop delivered at the New Zealand National Museum in Wellington of New Zealand, making up the ANZAC eight special features. Peter is instantly supportive of the concept. A full delivery of all that is possible may represent a two day visitation experience for people coming to the proposed centre – the first of many to follow.

Yes, there have been a lot of moments lately when I have felt what confronts us is beyond possibilities – but the show has to commence and we can only do what we can – whatever that is!

Well, Nanna Beth, would you and the family like to have a say please?

Cheers John



Elizabeth Mary McDonell (nee McAlister) was born 24 January 1890, died on 5 October 1951 leaving six children, one being Marie Josephine Doel who was born on 1 August 1913 and died on 26 September 1971. Elizabeth Mary McDonell was referred to as Eliza, and as John’s grandmother, as Nanna. In the spirit worlds, she adopted being called Beth, so to John she is now ‘Nanna Beth’.

Tuesday, 21 April 2020

James: Marie, John would like to talk to you, through me. I'm sure he'd love to talk to you personally, however I will have to suffice.

Marie (1st Celestial Heaven spirit): Yes James, we will do our best.

Hello my son, yes, I was wanting to speak to you. I am doing very well, better than I could have ever imagined. The whole Healing process was difficult and has affected me greatly, for which I am grateful, and to which I am still adjusting.

I do come to you regularly, mostly we can 'access you' from the Celestial levels, from the 'Battle Room'. I visit it regularly to see mum (Nanna Beth) and how she's dealing with it all. Still I can't believe it is my own mother who is in control of such a vast array of 'goings on'. I am not so capable as she is, she just seems to be progressing in her abilities beyond measure, but for myself I am not so interested in all the worldly dynamics some of these Celestials are so heavily involved in.

I am happily, very much so, getting to know my soulmate, there is a common union between us however we are very different, there are beginnings of 'new love' but coming from my Healing which crushed all such longings out of me having to accept that in my unloving state there was never to be any real true and enduring love for me, it's a lot to accept that now there is, so it's something we're not rushing into. Other spirits do strongly come together instantly feeling their deep soulmate love, however for me and my soulmate who's name is Edward and he grew up many years ago in what is now Estonia, but it wasn't when he lived his life, we're taking it easy, our soul gently awakening our soul connection, which is really nice, and which we're pretty much fully absorbed in at the present time. We have no pressure being put on us, unlike what I thought I should so, joining Nanna Beth and 'getting on with it', and in fact it's become more apparent to us over these months since we last 'spoke' that I don't think it's for myself and Edward to remain here in the lower Celestials and that our soul will soon start to call us heavenward, to keep going with our ascent of truth, leaving all the hard work to your Grandmother.

And should that happen – and even writing this now is helping me feel that is the destiny that awaits Edward and myself, we will still come and meet you when your time comes for you to start your life here in the spirit worlds.

We have tried various 'jobs' which we have gained some degree of satisfaction from, however no sooner do we finish them and that is the end of it, we are then 'reassigned', complete that task, and feel another end. Nothing feels 'just right' for us to do, which I think the higher spirits understand, suspect, and possibly even know what our true calling is, but they won't say anything directly to us as it's for us to find it out through our feelings for ourselves.

So that is 'my current story'.

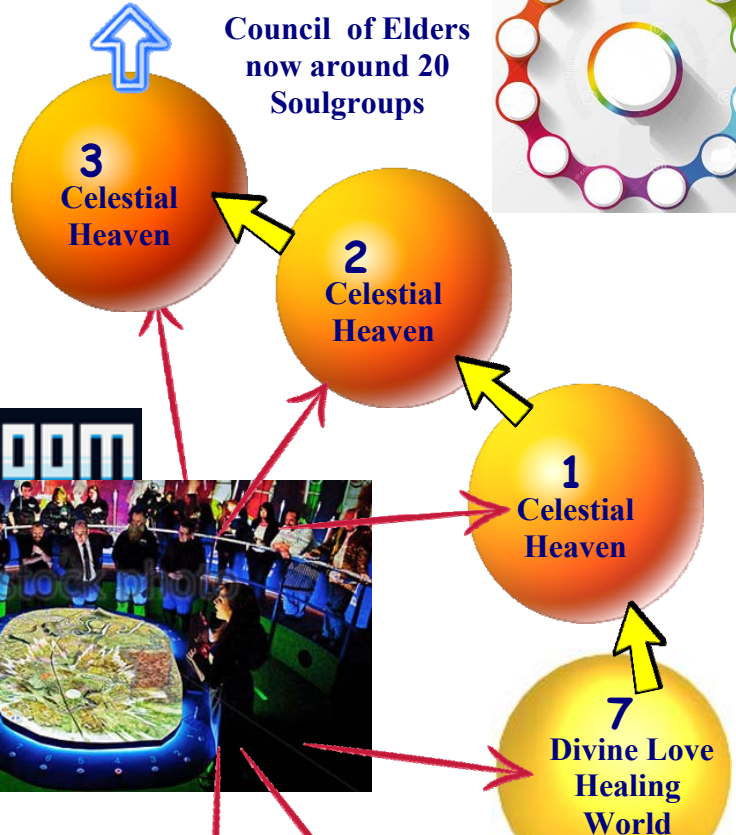
I did come the other day to visit you personally, or more face to face so to speak, we Celestials now have a specific part in each of the two Earth Planes set aside for us. It's protected from the spirits that live in those planes, and by descending to it we are then given direct access to whomever we want on Earth. So that is how I came to 'be with you' the other day, which was to make you feel all the feelings you have been feeling about me which has now led to you asking James to speak with me.

I wanted to tell you how much I love you John, and that even though I might be 'drifting' further away toward Paradise, my love for you, which is now sound and pure having worked through all my unlovingness, will always be there for you, with you, and in complete support of you.

MONITORING and MANAGING the HANDOVER to the AVONAL PAIR:

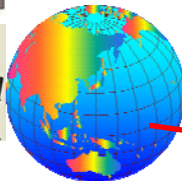
To PARADISE, the HOME of OUR HEAVENLY PARENTS

The Central Soulgroup of the Council of Elders have established a 'Battle Room' on each of the Celestial Heaven spirit worlds and each of the Divine Love spirit worlds. From 'hot wired' connections on Earth, including the 'Engine Room' on Earth, events are recorded and broadcast live throughout these worlds. This enables spirits of all 6 spirit worlds to interact and engage in the changes that are now being implemented at an ever increasing rate.



Rebellion and Default officially ended
31 January 2018

Camera Crew



22 March 2017: Negative influence from Natural Love Spirit Mansion Worlds 1, 2, 4, 6, was cut off to Earth.

22 May 2017: The quickening of the Law of Compensation commenced, thus the beginning of earthing the Spirit Worlds.



All of us over here, and none more so than your Grandmother, understand the pressure you are under, and we are all so very proud of you. It is amazing how our family has been ‘singled’ out for this ‘mission’ in this way; and that you have such loving support with you that really you have nothing whatsoever to worry about, nothing at all, and I mean that, because it’s all being fully orchestrated to the benefit of you and all those people who will be actively involved in all you are setting out to do. As you have been told, you are being put first on the world, it’s slowly coming about and will continue to be shown to you, because the ONLY thing that is important now at this stage of humanity’s growth and evolution is for the truth of how to extract oneself from the harmful and hurtful clutches of the Rebellion and Default to be made known.

They are both such severe disturbances to our psyche and soul that we’ve all had to suffer and endure, and to liberate yourself from them, although it sure takes some doing connecting with such deep pain, still there is nothing to compare with the good feelings when you are finally ‘granted freedom’ from it. When you cross that line knowing in the truth of your whole being that you are free, the feeling is indescribably good. You feel so happy, so ecstatically happy, knowing it has finally ended, it is over, no more, no more pain, no more not understanding and not knowing, and with your whole true destiny of love and light then awaiting you, and that’s how Edward and I feel, we’re currently in love with our freedom from the Rebellion and Default, with these feelings of the whole awareness of that still coming up within us.

I can’t tell you anything about the money situation other than it’s tied up with the destiny of the whole of Europe which is soon to start going through unimaginable changes, which will include the release of your funds.

You wonder if there is some psychic barrier preventing happening what you and Crystal want, however it’s not that, it’s just that there are so many other things that need to happen first, so many things interlocked. You are involved in part of what the whole world is going through, you’re attached to it on the spiritual side which is yet to engage, however on the unseen levels through us Celestials we are fully engaged and you’re being carried along in that. So they, Nanna Beth and the others associated with you, will keep ‘instructing you’ through all the prompts that come your way for you to do what they want you to do, you are COMPLETELY being guided in that, NOTHING you are doing is from your own motivation, however they are so artfully guiding you that you can only vaguely sense them at the back of you.

So all you can do is keep doing what you feel you want to do, it’s that easy. But of course that is also so frustrating because you don’t seem to really be getting anywhere, but it’s not for you or Crystal to actually create the ‘getting anywhere’ yourselves, you’re just two pawns in the whole drama being carried along in the current with it, and at some point it will connect with you more and then you will feel engaged with it. And when that happens it will happen in stages so you will not be stressed too much, a little, but no more than what you’re used to. And slowly your ‘engagement’ will intensify, and out of that will come the direction you are longing for.

If you could only see the Battle Room over here, and when I say ‘room’ it is a massive complex of multiple levels that can be broken down to dealing intensely with specific individuals on Earth and in the Mind Worlds the Celestials are having to deal with, work with, and disrupt at times in their attempts to change the course of where the Celestials want to take it all. So it’s like a massive ‘war’ of sorts, and being ‘fought’ in such a way that you’d never see the hidden hand of the Celestials at work unless you were here watching it all taking place. And Nanna Beth and her team are right in the thick of it all because of her relationship with you and James.



And then Helen is working hard with her group on her side, in which Crystal is just on the periphery, however when it's time, they intend sending her into the heart of the beast there to start doing what she longs to do, however for that to happen many more changes will take place in her mind and understanding when the time is right.

So that's how it is, and if you were able to express all your fears and worries that would help you, however it would also make things more difficult for you were you to actually start your Healing in earnest as you'd not be able to do the two things at once, with the Healing taking up too much of your time. And that's how it will be for a lot of people, they will understand about the Healing but feel they are to be more involved in the Revealing of the Truth than committing themselves to it. And that's fine, as there is plenty of time to do it when you come to spirit and where you'll be able to dedicate your whole life to it without all your current distractions.

So that is all I can tell you, it's going to come together in its own time, there is nothing else. It is up to you whether or not you want to keep telling people about all that is happening, the delays and such things, as it doesn't really matter because it's all really out of your control; and it might sound odd my saying this in the context of what I have just been saying, however it's either going to happen and engage you, or it's not, and I can't tell you either way, it is something you will have to live.

And it's the same for you James as you understand: is it just an elaborate ploy of your fantasy mind, even of the Evil Spirits that are still at large and not imprisoned at all, with it not being the end of the Rebellion but just another phase in it; or is it all that you feel it is, all you and John are working towards.

And that is all what you have to work through, it providing you with all the feelings you need to bring up all the truth you will, with that truth Being The Revelation Of Truth, so without that constant contradiction in you – is it real; or isn't it, your Revelation would not come to the fore.

So you both being 'caught up in it' there is nothing more that you can do other than what you are doing, what you have been doing, and seeing where the Mother and Father take you.

So that is all I can say to you John. I will continue to come to you every now and again helping you feel me close to you, and when Edward and I do start to move on I will let you know.

So all my love to you John, our family is still close although increasingly going our own ways. It's all good, it's all right, that's the best part of it, and as you do feel so good being Celestial you just know that God has it all planned for the good of us all. And we'll always be able to stay in touch should we feel we want to, that much has been made clear to us, so it's all very amazing just how the greater spiritual universe is structured, a little of which I'm starting to learn about.



I would love to give you a big hug and many kisses, I am so happy you are happy being involved in all of this as difficult as it is, and James loves it all being involved with you and longs for it to roll over as you do, so you and he can actually 'get down to business'.

I will go now, James has other things he needs to do and I have finished what I wanted to say to you.

All my love to you my precious son whom I'm so proud of. I might speak to again, I don't know, if you feel at anytime you'd like to and James is willing, ask him.

Bye now John – your mother Marie.

James: She's such a lovely, gentle, compassionate spirit, John. So spiritual, pure and refined in her light. It was very nice to speak with her. Thank you for asking me to.



Elizabeth Mary McAlister 24 Jan 1890 – 5 Oct 1951
married Norman Alexander McDonell

children:

Eric Ligouri McDonell	11 Feb 1912 – 5 Jul 1989
Marie Josephine Doel	21 Aug 1913 – 26 Sep 1971
Charles Alister McDonell	26 Jan 1916 – 15 Nov 1997
Norman Bede McDonell	26 Apr 1918 – 26 Aug 1942
Norma Frances Joseph	9 Sep 1920 – 30 Jul 2002
Therese Carmel Hatfield	24 Jan 1927 – 13 Feb 1996

Children of Marie Josephine and James Hetherington Doel:

Joyce Mary Cooper	10 April 1938
Lloyd Bede Doel	23 April 1940
Marjorie Frances Cooper	15 Jan 1944
John Edward Doel	16 Jan 1947

John married Carolyn Mary nee Butcher on 20 Mar 1971.

A BIT MORE VIRUSY STUFF

Friday, 24 April 2020

James: Hello my dear Verna, I keep feeling like writing more about the virus stuff with you. I've not read what you said before and I have only a vague memory as these days my mind is reflecting my dysfunction too much and I can't remember anything, so please excuse me being slack.

Verna, a Nature Spirit: I understand my dear boy, and I will certainly repeat myself ENDLESSLY for you if that's what you require. So do you want to ask me questions or shall I just launch into it knowing what's been playing on your mind?

James: Please, go ahead.

Verna: Well, a little recap. You read that the whole thing about viruses is that they might be man-made, all because of the vaccines, or that they do exist in nature (which they do), but don't affect mankind unless you are pumped full of a vaccine, then leaving yourself open to it or to initiating the actual infection.

So, as viruses are real, they are coming and going all the time in nature, countless numbers of them and they are continually mutating, some for a short time, moments, others for longer duration: days, weeks, months, years, tens of years, hundreds and thousands, some even survive the Reversals and so have been with mankind and in nature for millions of years. However only a minuscule number of them affect humanity. Still, your so-called scientists are increasing those odds by tinkering with their genetic structure and other parts of them, which they are now starting to pay the price for by 'releasing' Covid-19 and 'unnatural' viruses into the environment which will continue to 'plague' you for years to come – until they are purged during the next Reversal. This Covid-19 will go and come again and go and come, just like the ordinary flu, so you should thank those people for screwing up things a little more for you.

And as you can see, it is tailored to affect everyone in a unique way, some people far worse than others, as are all viruses, as I told you, as they are 'incubated' in 'carriers' who then send them off through the etheric levels to become 'active' in the desired recipient.

And then you were wondering again about how physical transfer might take place. And so I shall further enlighten you my dear boy.

You see, first of all there needs to be the etheric part in place so the angels of the recipient can 'activate' it. Your angels can just activate it 'out of thin air' if you like, meaning there doesn't need to be a physical part of the 'catching it'. You can just wake up in the morning having not been anywhere near anyone who has caught it, and you have it. But mostly it does involve a vector in the physical, so a means of getting from one person to the other, and that happens through body fluids, hugging, kissing, sex, spit, breath, sneeze, blood, all that sort of thing depending on the individual virus. So you can do all those things 'on' or with another person, or you can sneeze on something and someone else touches your wet sneeze cells provided they haven't been exposed to the UV radiation of the sun or any other radiation that would kill the cell and virus contained in that droplet of sneeze or breath or whatever, thereby transferring it to yourself. But the virus needs the physical cell, it can't exist by itself, so once that cell is dead and dried up or 'burnt' by the radiation, so too will the virus 'die'.

But still you need the right person to have sneezed on whatever it is you are going to touch to revive the virus, which then once you've picked up their sneeze drops, it needs to be transferred to your mouth, eyes, nose, basically the moist areas of your face so it can keep it existing in the moisture and find a new host cell. And it has to be the right amount of moisture, the right humidity, the right temperature, and so

on, lots of specific conditions providing the right receptive environment. And so once you've 'picked it up' which you are doing all day long, picking up viruses, bacteria, parasites at times, in the air, on dust and everything else you touch and rub on your face or lick or pick your nose, bite your nails, lick your lips, etc., then if it's to be activated by your angels so it will be, you having already picked up the etheric component.

So mostly it could work like this, a child makes it specifically for you, then that specific etheric part is transferred into the child's etheric system. Then the child might kiss, sneeze, spit or wipe its wet snotty hand on something you touch and you take up the physical component while you receive the etheric part at the same time.

But it's all different how all these parts go together or each virus. Air borne viruses like the flu you can pick up in the air at anytime from a nearby person with the cords (of light) transferring the relevant etheric 'information' at the time, like what happened with you and that lady on the walk. The breath of that lady you picked up as the cords transferred the etheric part, then your angels activated it during the night in conjunction with a dream you had. However it was only a very minor part of the physical you took up, with most of it coming through the etheric. And it was only a very mild cold virus, so your system in conjunction with your angels adjusting your etheric system dealt with it, no longer making you 'sick' with it.

The Covid-19 under certain circumstances is airborne, and your indoor artificial environments of controlled temperature and humidity, sitting in cars, are good environments for transformation, whereas outside it becomes more hit and miss. Although of course there is no miss about it if it's what you need, as the angels will set it up so you are in the right place with the right amount of breeze blowing or whatever you need for the physical transformation to take place.

And it varies with the virus as to how much physical involvement is needed, and then also within the virus as to what you require and it being specifically tailored for you. So you can see there are endless unique variables and possibilities which makes it damn hard to pin down what is actually happening and how to combat it. Your Lockdown and social distancing does seem to be working, only it prevents you from building natural immunity, but if you do keep away from each other more, then there is less opportunity for transference, and unless the angels need you to have that specific virus, then it won't affect as many people as it would if it was free to spread more naturally.

Really the Covid-19 is no big deal, just an added flu pressure, and not the terrifying 'new disease' and pandemic that it was said to be. And so because of that, it's not necessary from our side to spread it, it being just another part of the virus bio-mass circulating the world at any given time, with most people becoming immune to it quickly, yet with a few people catching it and using it as a good opportunity to die from because they are well past their 'life by date'. You keep too many people alive for too long, a lot more of you would naturally die a lot sooner if you left death up to nature and stopped trying to be god stepping in and taking over where you think you know best. And you've got to die. So as you are reading James, whilst a few people are taking the opportunity to beat the medical practices and die from Covid-19, other people are dying by not going to hospital when they would have because of their fear of catching the virus. But you've got to die, and we will comply with whatever your soul needs.

The thing is with the viruses they are all controlled by a vibration, you could control all disease artificially by understanding certain light harmonics. However were you to understand how to administer them, then we'd start altering those frequencies, so you can't beat us.

But everything that's alive exists to a certain life-frequency-of-light, and its spirit light, or what is sometimes called universal light. It's unseen, and none of your light observing and measuring systems on Earth can as yet detect it, but we can, we are it, we're in it, of it, vibrating ourselves with it, pulsing with the spirit light, just as is also your whole being, including your physical. And if you could analyse your field of spirit light vibration, you'd see it was different for each person and yet it also complies with common overall vibrations or frequencies, and so it's the same for all the different aspects of nature. So when your vibration meets the virus' vibration, there needs to be a common oscillation, and once the two systems resonate in time with each other, then the virus can 'engage' and become part of your vibration. And it's this light within your aura your angels adjust so as to affect your vibration by slightly altering if need be to 'accept' the virus' vibration, or light.

So it's all done with spirit light, that's what I call the etheric part. And the physical is just one level of that spirit light manifestation, so the whole lot of yourself is in sync with everything else.

Anyway, basically, you'll 'catch' whatever you will, based on the needs of your soul, the experiences you need, and so the feelings it is to make you feel. So it doesn't matter if everyone is sick from a disease, unless you need it too, you won't be affected. And because the diseases like viruses can be seasonal so people's soul needs factor in this and you get sick at 'that time of the year'.

James: Okay, so you've filled my mind up again, I don't know if it all goes together and sits well with what you've previously told me, but that's enough again, I need to go and stuff myself with the vibration of almond chocolate.

Verna: Of course you do James. It's not nice talking about viruses, so you've got to make yourself feel better. I'll speak to you next time you call. Bye now – Verna the All Wise One. Did I hear you cough a few times James, you must be coming down with it! Or where you coughing about my calling myself that (for those of you who didn't get it!! Ha, ha!!)

James: I'm glad you tell me how funny you are Verna as it would go over my head.

Verna: Even though you are so tall!!! Later...
(James is six feet eight inches tall – 203 centimetres.)



TRANSITIONING from HEALING to CELESTIAL:

Monday, 27 April 2020

Hello 1st cousin Raymond McDonell and nephew Bradley Cooper (son of Kevin and Joyce Cooper),

Would you mind sharing your experiences now having transitioned from the healing Mansion Worlds, fused with your Indwelling Spirit and have now had around two years of assimilation into the 1st Celestial Heaven sphere?

To recap a little, as I understand things:

Our personality is the creation of our Heavenly Mother and Father. Our personality is soul based and is unique to us for all of eternity. Throughout all of the universes there is no other human with an identical personality to that of which each of us has. Within our local universe there are 3,840,101 inhabited worlds with their own humanities, there are 100,000 local universes within our super universe and there are 7 super universes and throughout all these truth seeking people there is only one personality like you or me!

To make this understanding even more amazing is that our soul is a duplex! One soul manifests into the physical and spirit two (2) personalities. One is always a female and the other always a male – no exceptions. These two personalities are soulmates for all of eternity. One soul orchestrates a soulmate pair.

When we are born into a Rebellion and Default we find ourselves being subjected to a generational practice of physical parents subjecting their newly forming child to the parents' idea of what the personality of this unsuspecting innocent child should be. From conception through to around the age of six years the child's true personality is subjected to relentless suppression by the child's carers including its parents, and the child's own repression follows trying to conform to its carers misconceived ideas of being 'loving' to the child. The persona that the child then proceeds to project is a façade of great magnitude and injury imposed upon the child. This child is forced to live a life of misery – hell is inflicted upon it by having to pretend who it is not. Personal self-expression is denied to the child – it must conform to those unloving carers' ideas of how the child should behave – in total denial and ignorance of the personality bestowed upon the child by its Heavenly Mother and Father, its true Mum and Dad!

The whole human race is suffering from repressed childhood and mind control.

What a stuff up! Then comes educators throughout a lengthy schooling and higher education system, religious institutions then imposed their controlling mantras, we enter the workforce and we have employers of all persuasions imposing their control. Then we have the multiple layers of government! The best demonstration of control has been 'rules' dealing the Covid-19 coronavirus – worldwide. ALL nations have imposed social distancing and self-isolation within one's home for weeks with financial ruin inflicted upon potentially a quarter of all people with fear causing everyone to capitulate. Yes, more than 200,000 people have died, mainly the elderly whose life had mostly been extended by the artificial intervention of a health system in disarray.

Then we come to understand we can heal ourselves by longing for the truth of what we feel are injuries we have endured during our childhood forming years and by expressing them to a companion, talking them out, slowing we are able to shed these many layers of relentless suppression and have our true personality emerge. We can get rid of the persona that was imposed upon us. This is a painful process, but no more painful than the process of repression and suppression that we endured as a child.

There are the equivalent of three healing worlds and stages of healing that we are to work through to bring our truth and real-self, our personality that our Heavenly Parents blessed us with, to the forefront.

“Mansion World 3: is for waking up to the truth that you’re not loving and starting to get in touch with your pain, starting to accept your bad feelings, starting to work with them instead of rejecting them.

“Mansion World 5: is then about going right into the depths of them, feeling how unloved you feel and seeing how unloving you are and how that makes you feel, bringing out the majority of your pain, your misery, fear, anger, guilt, hatred, boredom, terror, rejection, nothingness, feeling powerless, alone and abandoned, and so on. Each progression is full on, all the way.

“Mansion World 7: is then about still working with the deepest and residual bad feelings, whilst looking to sort out how you wrongly relate to yourself and others, nature and God because of being unloving, understanding how your relationships are unloving, how you don’t connect properly, how unloving you really are and why and fully accepting the truth of it, coming completely to grips with your parents not loving you as you needed to be loved – sorting it all out, including your self and feeling expression difficulties.”

Healing Mansion Worlds 3, 5 and 7 notes by Nanna Beth

Then comes transition.

Some have come to believe that by receiving our Heavenly Mother and Father’s Divine Love that such Divine Love does heal us. The Divine Love is essential to be able to transition from the Mansion Worlds into the Celestial Heaven which is also the moment that your soul permanently fuses with your Indwelling Spirit BUT the Divine Love does not heal you of your emotional injuries, of your childhood suppression and repression. The presence within you of the Divine Love does strengthen your resolve to progress with your healing and as you complete your healing then the Divine Love does blend with your natural love.

Now as you progress through your healing, the outward presentation of your personality remains very much the same as you presented to others before you commenced your healing. For all intents and purposes right through to the very final moment of your healing, your outward expression remains typically the same as it was before you commenced your healing. All the tensions and anxieties that you felt that encouraged you to commence with your healing remain constantly with you to the very moment of completion. There is no relief or let off as you progress.

So, Raymond and Bradley, what has unfolded for you subsequent to your transition into the first Celestial Heaven and are you still both there?

As I understand it, your healing is still unfolding as you assimilate to your new environment and that the three Celestial Heavens spheres are what is required to assimilate and become full citizens of our System of 1,000 physical worlds. However, you are now in a condition that all of Earth’s humanity should be in should we of Earth not have Rebelled and Defaulted.

I welcome your clarifications and observations as you see appropriate and it is a jolly good subject by which to say hello to you both.

Cheers for now, John

TRANSITIONING and HEALING EXPERIENCES EXPLAINED:

27 April 2020

Raymond: Hello John, I will go first, Brad can wait his turn. We're both here at your request in the 'Communications Room' with Nanna Beth and members of her team. 'Communications' being a place other Celestials like Brad and I and our partners can come and communicate with James and even in a crude way, with yourself and anyone else Nanna Beth and her crew might want to communicate with on Earth or in the Mind Worlds. (Nanna Beth – Elizabeth Mary McDonnell is Raymond's grandmother and Bradley's great grandmother, as well as John Doel's grandmother.)

I am very well, as is my soulmate: Marie; we're doing very well, we've been assigned to what you might call 'lesser work' behind the scenes, helping Nanna Beth and her group doing all they are doing, which amounts to a mountain of work, working through this whole Celestial Transition time with Earth and the Mansion Worlds.

You are wanting to know how it was for me just before my coming over into the Celestial Spheres; the Transition; and how I've settled in since being here. (Absolutely – you have got it summed up Ray!)

Well, what can I say, it was HUGE, we are all prepared perfectly for our Transition when it finally comes. Like James has been telling you, it is about working yourself through your feelings and the truth that results to the point of completely understanding and accepting how untrue, false, wrong, evil, rebellious you are. And as to how that is, is different for each of us because it's so personal, it's what we became with our parents, what we grew into outworking it all as adults, and then the whole self-revelation process you call The Healing, in which all the untruth systematically comes to light painting the picture for us to understand the whole truth of our unloving rebellious state.

And when you see it all, fully understand it all, can connect to it, wholly relate to it, when you feel there is no difference between you living now as the adult (spirit or mortal) and how you were as a child – so when you become wholly connected with the whole truth of your childhood, so being able to see and knowing it was true and real that all that happened to you as a child was all that you were/are as an adult, then you start to feel a deep inner peace – it's all explained, you see the truth of it all, it all makes sense, you get it, this is **HOW YOU ARE, HOW YOU'VE ALWAYS BEEN, HOW YOU WERE MADE TO BE BY THE UNLOVING PRESSURES OF YOUR PARENTS, FAMILY AND SOCIETY YOU GREW UP IN.** It is you, it's the false and untrue you, sure, but it's still you, it's the you God has made and wanted you to be, the **FULL REBELLIOUS YOU.** And there is nothing else. You can sense that really you are not this untrue person, this corrupted personality, you can feel how disturbed and distorted you are, but you feel you can't do anything about it, this is it, **THE TRUTH OF YOURSELF BEING THE REBELLIOUS PERSONALITY YOU ARE.** The truth of how untrue you are. It's how the Rebellion and Default have made you. It's no frills, just the plain in your face, no avoiding, unadulterated truth of you yourself being untrue.

And it goes way beyond trying to escape and hide from such truth, all such denial ways of being are long gone, they have come out of you, been 'ground out of you', you have long since stopped doing them, because the more you have come to accept your unloving and untrue state of being, the more you just accept it. Acceptance is an amazing experience, really it's incredibly wonderful, when you first start out in your Healing you think there is simply too much, I am too fucked, there is no way I am going to be able to see all of this untruth that I am, let alone the way connect fully with it, let alone them come to simply accept it. But slowly you do. And by the time you are of the upper Seventh Mansion World levels you do accept it all – accepting **ALL OF YOURSELF.**

So you are no longer fighting against yourself, you are no longer believing you are something else, this is the true and real untrue you, warts and all, all your vileness, all your corruption, all your needy compulsions, all your disconnectedness with yourself, all your inability to truly and lovingly express yourself – express all you think and feel, inability of being able to have loving relationships, this untrue you UNCOVERED – REVEALED, the whole truth of your rotten, despicable unloving self. And that's it. And it's okay. And it's okay because it's how your Mother and Father have made you be, how They've wanted you to be, and you couldn't help it, you had no say in it, you did what you thought was best and right at the time, you had no idea that growing up through your childhood you were forming into such a horrible person. So you can feel all of yourself being untrue and against your true loving nature, and you come to accept yourself being that way. You have stopped abusing and punishing and hating yourself for being the YUK you are, you have expressed and worked through all that self-rejection as it came to light, just how revolting a person you are, and that's that, it's final – end of your negative self-loathing story.

YUK

So through your full self-acceptance you feel a love for yourself, not the sort of love you have felt before, but a different sort of more refined and pure love of understanding that you are the unloving way you are because that's what God wanted and you couldn't do anything about it, you couldn't change yourself after all, and that is that.

Then you're ready for Transition, from your Old Way of being negative, unloving and rebellious – against yourself, God and the Truth, to your New Way of being: being true, pure and all-loving. Of Celestial Truth.

We experience the most magnificent 'explosion of light', it's all consuming, it sort of wells up in you through all your Chakras consuming you in a blaze of spirit-fire, this being fusion with your Indwelling Spirit, which happen for us spirits as we are taken by our angels over the threshold out of the Seventh Mansion World and into the First Celestial Sphere.

It's the most incredible and highly spiritual experience you would have experienced. It's beautiful and it makes you know that all of you is right now, that no longer are you corrupt, with no imperfection, because all of the Rebellion that existed within you – that you were – has all been purged out of you, it's all over, you have left it, it has ENDED.



And what a relief that is, so many good feelings flood your whole being and never stop; well so far they haven't stopped for me. Daily I feel better and better about myself and my New Way of life.

Then comes an adjustment time, longer and shorter for spirits depending on what they need. And for me it was about average, in that I am still slowly adjusting to my New Spirit Life, getting to know Marie, the whole of ourselves growing in love for each other, getting to know our way about this new Celestial sphere, feeling how we feel about everything, generally settling in. Nanna Beth reckons it will take us a few more years yet before we feel settled enough to see where our soul is going to take us; yet feeling so at ease within yourself, so at peace, a peace all-consuming and so sublime yet so strong that you know you are living the truth that you've got all the time in Creation and what will happen will as it will and that it's all perfect. None of the not knowing, not understanding, being so out of step and disconnected from the truth of yourself that we all feel a lot during our Old Lives is with you anymore. It's truly the most magnificent experience, every second of being Celestial.

I'm going to end it here, so Brad can have his say.

We're still very close to you John, sometimes our 'business' takes us closer to you and we send our love to you. We know what 'you're in for', and you'll enjoy it all. But I'm not at liberty to tell you anything further about any of that.

So all my love John; thanks for asking after me and giving me this opportunity to talk to you through James. We'll be in touch. Bye now John – Raymond.



Bradley: Hello to you John, I won't go over what Ray said as it was generally the same for me and I'm in a similar settling in position with him with my soulmate Urnica (that's about as close to her name as I give James.) She was from Russia, the land that is Russia, although many, many years ago.

Anyway, we too are progressively getting to know each other, the love between us growing daily. It's an incredible experience, like it all, getting to know this other spirit – person, personality, knowing that you are so well suited to each other that you share the same soul. And that you are going to be together for the rest of eternity, that you will never want anyone else, that each of you will maintain your individuality. And by being together it actually strengthens it and yet at the same time, you are becoming more as-one.

I want to tell you a little more about the Transition. It is so incredible, beyond measure, because we remain fully conscious through it all. Unlike when you die on Earth and move between each of the Mansion Worlds having to go unconscious whilst adjustments are made to your spirit system so as to allow you to exist in the higher vibration. All those adjustments, and there are lot more of them, happen through the whole Fusion / Transition phase. You do literally feel you are alight, the Fire Of Spirit is 'burning' you, searing into you, consuming you, 'burning' away all dross and darkness, purging you of all your Wrongness, and at the same time making you feel so damn good, so, so, so GOOD, happy, happy like you've never felt before, and so fully of love, and truly loving as you've never loved before. All your feelings are real, true and genuine, your distorted mind is purged from interfering with them, so you feel literally like a New Born, you are Born Again, or Born Anew, like you are feeling every feeling for the first time. And you might think that would be too much having come from such darkness and the brilliance of light would destroy you, but all the angelic adjustments to your spiritual system allow you to just take it in your stride. You are completely amazed by it, but it's just a natural feeling. And you are Divine.



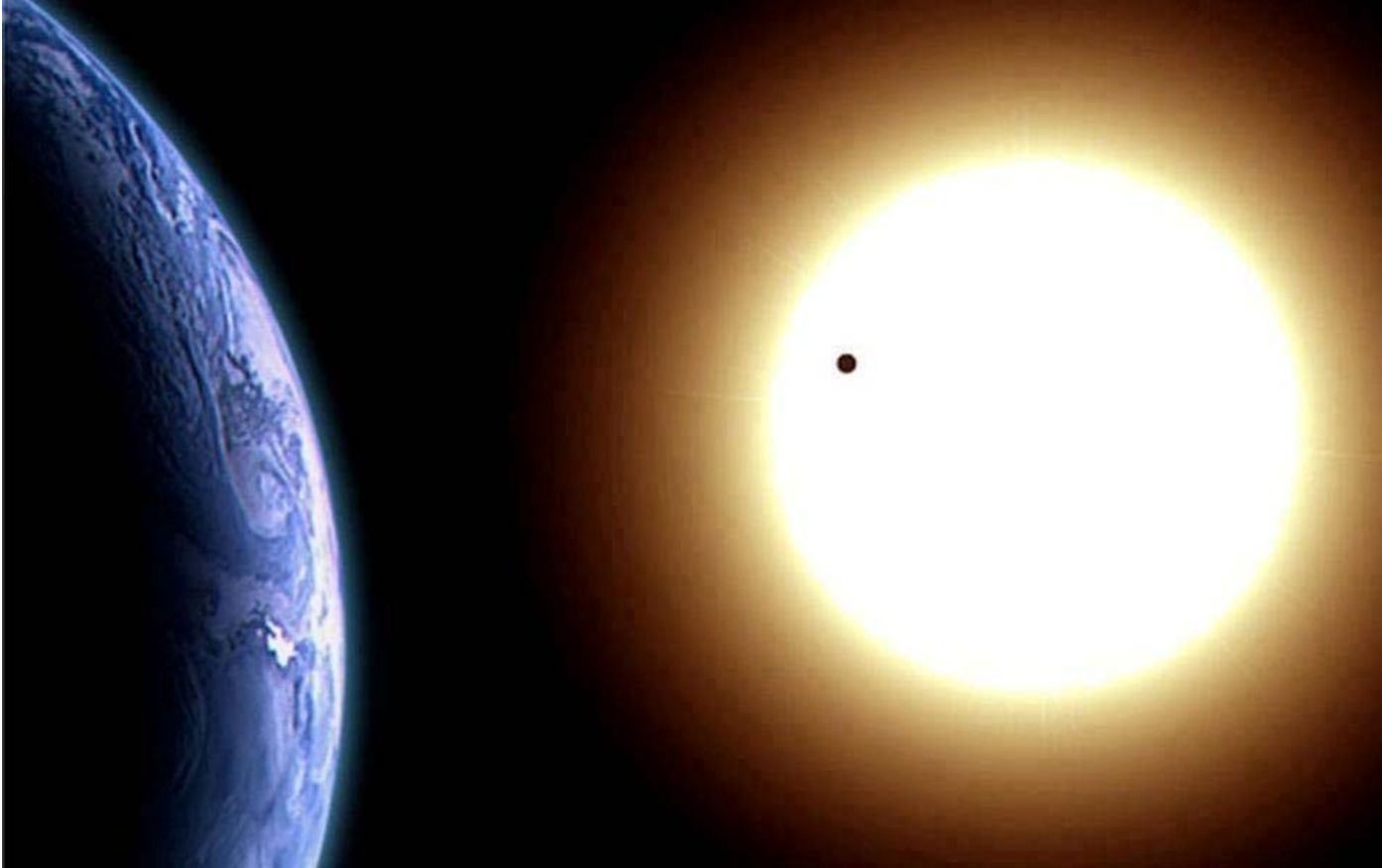
You can feel in your soul your Divinity, all your Divine Love, it is real, you can feel the added spirit light it gives you and you feel God, your Mother and Father loving you, always loving you, They are 'There', with you, always, never again are They not there and not loving you, THEY ARE REAL, you know, wholeheartedly, there is no denying it, it's all real and True, everything is so real and so true. And you get a sense of understanding what it's all really about, our ascension of truth to Them, to Paradise; that it is real, all you were taught and came to understand and believe through the Healing Worlds. It all makes sense, all slotting into place, and that makes you feel so secure, so solid, so real. And you look back at your Old Way and it's like you were a mere puff of smoke, you still fully remember it all and connect with it feeling all the good and bad feelings if you want to, but you are 'hollow' and of no real substance compared to how rock solid in Truth you now feel.



Sea of Glass



So the Fusion / Transition Trip is one BIG BLAST. Your angels come about you, you can't see them in the Seventh yet you can sense them with you, then the LIGHT, it builds and you feel it affecting you, moving through you, you feel like you're a sun, a star of light, and then when you arrive in the First Sphere your angels ARE there standing beside you – YOU CAN SEE THEM! And then it's just one wonder after another. The whole First Celestial world, the Sea of Glass, the crystal-like buildings, it is sci-fi full-on, but so much better, it's real, it's where you now belong, where you will live, and there is no going back, the bubble will not suddenly burst and the good-feeling and loving dream will end and you wake up in all your shit again.



Consider this: the small black dot is the luminosity of a typical person on Earth, the incredibly bright sphere is the soul of a Celestial spirit who is now residing within the 1st Celestial Heaven sphere.

So that's all I wanted to say, to add to what Ray said. And we hope this gives you a little more understanding of what you were wanting. The adjustment time we undergo here is really just getting to know our true selves. That's too hard to convey, but it too is ongoing and wonderful, there is nothing better than knowing you are True.

So we're getting to know ourselves, our New Selves, and each other, and everything else. When you don't think about Earth and the Mansion Worlds they seem like a zillion miles away, a distant memory, and unless you are actively working with them, like Nanna Beth is, you soon forget them and all you went through. I say that with the understanding and knowing that you will never forget your past, but what I mean is you are so involved in your new life, with your soulmate and your soulgroup and getting to know everyone, that you hardly give Earth and your previous life a thought.

Still, I do think of you often and you are in my heart and perhaps we'll be able to talk through James again like this; but for now, this is enough, I'm being told to end it here, so Ray and I hope it helps you.

We see a little of each other, but not that much, we've not seen each other for six months; and like I said, we're so absorbed in all the New that is happening for each of us. Still, that's how it is and we all feel so good about everything, knowing it's all perfect and we're all on our own unique Journey To Paradise.

So I'll end, James needs a break from our Light. All my love to your John; we keep in touch with Nanna so we know all you're going through. Keep up the good work, you've got it all sussed so far as understanding what it's all about, so you can be happy with that.

Bye from Ray and myself.

Thank you James.

I'll cut the link – Bradley.

Bradley
when at
school



James: I concur with Bradley reading your introduction John, you have it well in hand, it's great knowing that is what you are telling people like Jack.

(NB: Has Ray and Brad told us the names of their soulmates before? If they have, and if they are different, I'll have to sort that out.) [I have not known of their soulmate names before this. John]

Raymond, born 20 August 1949, died in a car accident on 22 October 1971 aged 22. He and John went to the same primary school, then boarding school. They spent many days together, particularly shooting rabbits, foxes and kangaroos that plagued the rural properties they lived on. Bradley, born 11 April 1964, suicided on 21 September 1999 aged 35. He grew up in a home a few hundred metres from John when John lived in West Wyalong, central New South Wales, Australia.



John Doel presenting the concept report for the establishment of an Aged Care Centre in West Wyalong to Cr Lindsay Moore (on the left) and Dr Craig Lilienthal (on the right) in 1977 – he did have dark hair then!



JOHN DOEL CELEBRATES
HIS 21st BIRTHDAY



John with his mother, Marie Doel on his 21st birthday on 16 January 1968. The gathering was in his family home at 45 Grenfell St, West Wyalong.

HEALING and TRANSITIONING

Tuesday, 28 April 2020

Samantha in England

Oh my God John, I can't begin to tell you how amazing this has been to read. I connected with it all and have myself been in such a mess about why I am so unable to stop myself doing all that I do, all of my compulsions and addictions have taken over. I have gone back to being the child I once was, connecting to how it was for me back then and when I stop all of the resistance, I am that very same child, right now in this impostor of an adult body. I am not an adult I am still that self hating, self loathing little girl that has grown up to believe she should be someone else because my parents told me I should be. I have lived a grown up life of being what my parents wanted me to be when underneath is that same little girl that I have constantly resisted.

I have told her she is not allowed to live or exist, it is not acceptable but now I can feel I can't stop her any longer, there is nothing I can do to suppress her and she is here and I hate her, she is everything I have tried to hide and resisted being and now she is here and taking over and I can't stop her any more. I am her and there is nothing I can do about it. Everything about her/me I hate, my parents hated. They made me into their acceptable child and I had to kill the real me off but now here she is, ME. I feel so ashamed of her/me, I don't want anyone to know or see her/me, this is the awful, dreaded truth of who I am and I am devastated to my core. The feeling I feel is devastation that I am no longer that other person, the acceptable one my parents created. Now I have to be this and I hate this. I hate me!! I hate everything about me. I just want to hide myself away and cry at this awful truth of who I really am. I worked so hard at not letting the real me out and now here I truly am and all I want to do is crumble in a heap and drown myself in my own tears of how much I hate myself and always have.

All that has been written with Ray and Brad has locked it into me that this is how it is now, there is nothing I can do about it and although I want it, I hate it too, because I hate me and I loved the impostor my parents taught me to be, she was pretty, skinny, wanted, accepted and now I am none of those things which is the truth of how it was for me as a child and I have to connect back to the truth of that and it is so, so awful, worse than I could have ever imagined and who would have thought that it could all be so bad being me.

I have put so much into never letting the real me out and now it is here, right in my face and I hate myself so much, no wonder my parents changed me into their idea of perfect, how could they love this. I can't win, I can't fight it because the truth of how it was for me as a child is here with me now and it is taking over, I can't keep the truth down it is too strong for me, there is nothing I can do, the truth is so powerful in me right now and it feels like it wants to burst through me and explode. It feels like the truth is now keeping its foot on the lie and is taking over. I can do nothing as it is so huge and constantly keeps breaking me down, having the worst episodes of crying with the pain of giving up and surrender. It really does feel like it is breaking me apart and the crying has been uncontrollable.



Thank you both so much for writing this with Ray and Brad, it has been amazing for me to read, I can't tell you just how incredible.

Sam

HEALING and TRANSITIONING – MUM continues:

Wednesday, 29 April 2020

James: As soon as I finished reading what Sam said, Marie, John's mother and Celestial spirit, strongly impressed upon my mind that she wanted to talk again (as we talked the other day), she having something to say about what Sam was saying about herself.

So Marie, please go ahead, and sorry for putting you on hold until today, but I couldn't write more late last night, although I did enjoy feeling your urgency in wanting to say more.

Marie, 1st Celestial Heaven: That's all right James, it was just to alert you to the fact that I did want to say more to you, and that was because of what Samantha was saying about how she felt about herself. Because she put into words exactly how I felt at that point in my Healing. So I empathise with you exactly Samantha. And it is devastating waking up to the truth that you sided so much with your parents against yourself, and that your whole life you were still working as hard as you could to be that acceptable daughter your parents wanted. That truth came slowly to me, but when it started to break, when the realisations started coming to me, I was appalled, horrified that I had 'killed' myself and all so willingly, not once, that I could remember, ever protesting my own true-self's destruction, complete annihilation, turning completely against myself believing what my parents said about myself, that I was the most evil and despicable, totally abhorrent person to exist, and that I should be so lucky, the luckiest girl in the world that they (my parents) saved me, saving me from a fate worse than... what... being my true self?

And how it was all set up that I completely sided with them, abusing myself, being so cruel to myself, doing such a take down job demolishing myself so completely, with not one remnant speck of my true self remaining. That I made myself, by aligning and agreeing with them, completely transform into what I believed was the best most acceptable and agreeable person (to them and the world), then to wake up and see how untrue that was. That it couldn't have been more wrong, that being so false I was now, I had followed them into making myself actually be the very evil, foul, distasteful person I could be, against myself, against the truth, against everything that was right, good and pure, against my true self, and against Mary M and Jesus and against God, my Mother and Father, against everyone. That my parents had made me become a child of the Evil Ones a product of the very evil I thought I was not becoming by listening to and acting upon their iniquity.

THE EVIL ONES**FOR 200,000 years ALL SCRIPTURES are the WORK of the REBELLIOUS LANONANDEKS:**

The rebellious Lanonandeks from within our local universe are these soulmate pairs:

THE EVIL ONES**Lucifer pair****Arrested and imprisoned 26 CE****Satan pair****Caligastia pair****Arrested and imprisoned early 1990s CE****Daligastia pair**

And like you are feeling Sam, feeling how much I hated, loathed, absolutely detested my true self, this fictitious, as it had not come into being yet, me, that I strove with all my heart and will to banish for all eternity. And then to move back onto the side of being my true self, so revolted by what me as my

untrue self had done to myself, and feeling the hatred of my false self, so much hatred, back and forwards, fighting against myself and then siding with myself, so confusing, to traumatising, all driven relentlessly by such bad feelings rushing up within me, and with the overall affect of destroying all of me, all of my false self and true self, ending up in something akin to a state of stupefaction, like a vegetable in the disbelief of it all, the horror, the torment, all I'd been put through, all I'd put myself through – destroyed.

My mind had been broken by the Truth. I was broken; just as they had broken me. I came to accept it all: I could be on both sides of the fence, for and against myself simultaneously. And slowly the true me grew as I came to understand more about the false me with my feelings showing me I wanted to reject the bad me and be the new good me. But not to fight off being the horrible me to myself, but through sympathy, caring for myself being made to be so untrue, through self-acceptance.



As Marion said how she is feeling lately, getting to the point in myself at which I accepted that I would never be right, that nothing good would ever happen for me, that I was well and truly done-in, and that was right, that was how it was for me, because that's how it was for me through my childhood – the real truth that had been coming to light. And so not expecting myself or my situation to change, expecting nothing to be different because it never was and nothing ever changed, not in the core of me. Sure my life changed on the surface and at times I thoroughly enjoyed my life on Earth and in the Mind Worlds, but I'm talking about the deep true me, that never changed, those unloving feelings never really went away. And accepting that as it didn't get better through my childhood, not really better, not truly better as my life now is being a Celestial, so it was never going to happen. So arriving at a place within myself of complete submission and acceptance of my unloving, evil and negative self-denying state. Just being the evil fuck I am; sorry to swear, but that's how bad I felt. And knowing fully that nothing will happen and change for the good until I've completely accepted just how bad I am. And then feeling good that I'd accepted how bad I am and feeling nothing will ever change. You wouldn't think or could believe that you could feel good about feeling so bad, but that's where we all have to get; and as I said, not trying to contrive those false good feelings, but true good feelings from the whole feeling-acceptance of your bad self.



So the more I accepted I was to unloving to myself, hating my good and true self, the more the pressure within me eased, it took time, but the more I accepted it and didn't reject it, having done so much of that previously, the more I came to a sort of settled resolution of acceptance in me, that this was how it was for me, this is how I am, and I can't be any other way, as much as I might wish to be, the better I felt. It is how God wants me to be. But all through my feelings and nothing with my mind, a feeling-acceptance and not a forced mind contrived acceptance.

Then I just tended to my embattled state, like a war victim who's been blown up so many times and so shell shocked that nothing seemed to matter anymore, I felt sort of numb to it all. But it all wrecked me, I felt utterly wrecked – destroyed. I felt like I'd been built up and torn down; and that was okay, but I was so fucked, so utterly destroyed that I could hardly do anything, hardly raise a finger, just tick over.



And then even more self-acceptance followed to the point of just sort of feeling okay about it all, all how I was; and then came the full acceptance of myself being in my fucked up rebellious state, which was the end of my Healing.

FULL ACCEPTANCE

Then I was fused with my Indwelling Spirit and taken into the Celestial spheres, there to undergo a long period of adjustments allowing my true self to come to the fore, to begin to be expressed, getting to know my real self. Which I'm still doing. But it was a long time of recuperation of sorts, I was to all intents and purposes a happy and loving functional Celestial spirit, however the wounding of my soul, the deep pain and devastation of my psyche had affected me greatly, and it took time to feel better and loving, which one can only feel being of a Celestial level of truth. And I could see in retrospect that I had to become Celestial to undergo such a true healing transformation because of how badly wounded and fucked up I felt I was, because of all the serious damage I had done to myself by going so hard against my true self.

**CELESTIAL
SPIRIT**

I have wondered what would have happened to me had the Celestial spheres not awaited me, had there only been further spirit life in the Seventh Mansion World and of only Natural love, and I think I would have also made a very slow recovery, slowly picking up the pieces of my self-destruction and somehow putting them back together again like Humpty Dumpty, but still heavily scarred from my evilness against myself. Whereas the Divine Love erases all that scarring, it removes the whole horror of all we've suffered, and so we do feel Born Anew when we come into the Celestial spheres, the purge of 'spirit-fire' removing all the scars and agony of such a painful existence. And with it comes even more, far greater self-acceptance, as it all comes into place as to why your loving Mother and Father subjected you to Evil turning yourself against the Truth. And so gradually the true spirit light fills your being interacting with the Divine Love making you feel good about it all and that it was all for your benefit.

FIRE OF SPIRIT

We applaud you Sam for your tenacity and perseverance against such enormous odds. To allow yourself to be psychically ripped apart and broken down, all by yourself, just following your feelings into all the darkest and most painful parts of your self. We love you Sam, we all feel so deeply for you.

And the other part I want to talk briefly about which Ray and Brad touched on is the actual fusion with your Indwelling Spirit of God when your Healing ends and you make the transition into the Celestial spheres. For you on Earth who achieve this experience we have no idea how you will experience it, as you are not in spirit and not able to leave the Mansion Worlds as we do; you are to go through it all in the physical, which of itself will be another incredible experience for you.

So for us spirits, and for myself personally, the best part of it was the intense feeling that you are at-one with God, that you are God's child, that your Mother and Father do love you, and so intensely. And it's such a complete feeling, so complete, all through you to your core and even more in a way; more complete, more intense, that your mind doesn't have a say in any of it, so it can't say: but what about all that unloving shit time you put me through on Earth and in the Mansion Worlds; there is none of that, it's all over, and all there is, is absolute love, just love, and such overwhelming love.

And it's an intense and wonderful feeling of complete self-love, you love all of yourself so much and love all you've been through and suffered, you love everything about yourself, no longer with the tiniest part of self-hatred. That's all gone; and that's all you loving yourself with your perfect Natural love. Then on top of, or all through that, is the Divine Love, an even deeper more far reaching and expansive soul love feeling, that you love your whole soul, your personality, God and God's Soul for creating you,

with your Mother and Father being so personalised, you are their loved child feeling how almighty They are, something so far beyond your understanding and yet you love and want to be with this... God... this most magnificent Soul of all souls.

I didn't experience what I would call an actual Indwelling Spirit fusion with my soul and personality, that all happens seamlessly, it's all too perfect, possibly, as it's speculated, that when we are so much more advanced in our soul-perceptions we might be able to perceive this actual fusion taking place through our memories; yet for now, had we not been told that's what happens, we'd not have any idea of it, we just feeling a massive uplifting in the Light and so much Love, and with a deep knowing that it's all True.

PERSONALITY

You feel complete, this is the real You, You are this soul and one of its personalities; and then your soulmate is the other, and you feel you are so connected even though you might not know each other, and so that whole loving process of coming together and getting to know each other happens, and that takes time too, glorious, joyous time, and feeling so peaceful, happy and content within yourself and with your partner and group, and that nothing is out of place, everything is in its correct order, this being how you will feel forevermore.



So that's all I wanted to say James. We love you all, and all you are setting out to do, it all being so difficult for you all in your different ways. However it is difficult, it has to be because of the severe extent of the Rebellion and Default we've all been forced to suffer. And the destruction of your personality, your true self expression being turned against yourself and into such an evil horror, it is too

much as the truth will make you feel when you wake up to the cruelty you've inflicted upon yourself.

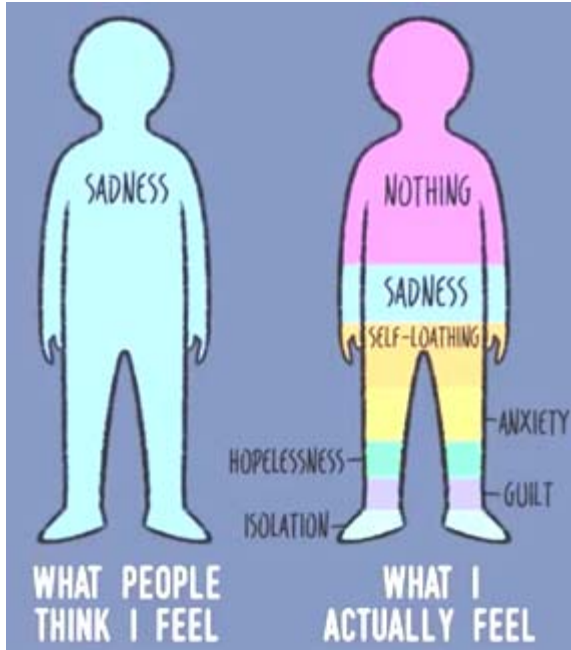
I will go now James. Thank you again for allowing me to 'talk' through you like this. We are very close to you Samantha, I want you to understand this. You have many Sisters in Spirit, and we all understand, we really do. XXXOOO!

Goodbye now – Marie, John's mum. And a big hug and kiss to you too Johnno.

(Did she call you Johnno John, or was it Johnnie – Johnno came first into my mind, but then my mind started mucking around with it, I think.) [Johnnie and Johnno were interchangeable – when I behaved – John!]



"I Hate Myself"



Samantha from England

Thursday, 30 April 2020

That was so good to receive a message from Marie. It has given me so much desperately needed support and comfort to know Marie felt the same feelings about herself. It was the best thing for me to read right now and so needed. To realise the extent of my self hate has been overwhelming, I utterly hate myself and I haven't been able to connect to just how bad I am until now. I hate what God wants me to be, I want to be what my parents created, not this! I hate THIS!!! I am so against myself like this, there is nothing i feel good about and God wants me to be like this, well fuck them! I hate me, i hate everything about how they want me to be. I want to be the acceptable Sam, i miss how acceptable my parents made me and i know that doesn't sound right but it is true. I have been so brainwashed into believing how i used to be was right and good that how i am now is awful, i am so against myself and God. I wish i didn't exist to anyone i hate myself so much.

I am in such a mess, i am always so confused, i am so disgusted by my self. I have never felt so against myself, the self hatred is constant and i can't believe this is how i have always felt but has been denied. Yet i know it is true, i remember times when i felt like this but wouldn't let those feelings come up, i would shut them up and move on to something else but now they are slamming me in the face constantly. I can't escape the truth of my childhood denial, it is right here. I don't feel I will ever get out of this hate I feel yet Marie gives me hope that one day it will all be over.

I don't feel like a person any more, there is too much hate for myself, i am so repulsive. I look in the mirror and i can't bare what looks back at me, it is a reminder of the disgusting, repulsive person i have been, and still am.

I am so crushed right now but everything Marie said has been the greatest comfort to me, beyond words.

Thank you. Sam

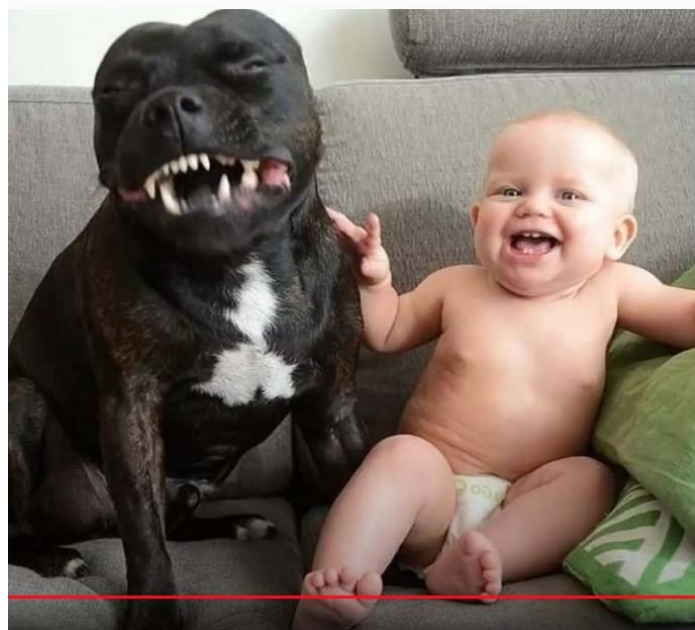
Transitioning out of Healing

To interpret through your own mind set does not show respect for self. We are all so programmed by what we are taught which is to be a good girl or boy, so much so that we can't tell which end is the head of a pin, let alone count the angels. This might help, by sharing a realisation that came to me as I read the letters from Raymond and Bradley as well as from Marie – all being of the 1st Celestial sphere condition. Because we have been raised by well intended people who have taught us how to think and what to say, and how to be an attractive personality, we are sitting ducks for others to mind control us, and in personal relationships do the same to others and let them do the same to us. This is the way it is on Earth, but that is due for a great change for the better, with each of us learning to love ourself even in our completely fallen state, without punishing ourselves. This dose not require for us to use the mind conditioning enforced upon us through our lifetime. It dose not require us to work on correcting self and other's perceived short comings, in efforts to perfect personality or soul. It can only be done when we face the truth of how we are. Certainly not by manipulating oneself into a state of denial – making earthly feelings like suffering and desire disappear. It is through those very feelings that we have the chance to get back from what has damaged us and smothered our true personality. Seek to know self in our crippled state through living feelings first (Feeling Healing). Brian + 30 April 2020

Subject:movie finished
Date:Tue, 5 May 2020
From:James Moncrief
To:John Doel

I just finished End Of Days, the movie. It's about as Big a movie I can do, it should keep the special effects people going for a while. Verna plays her small role. It's about the Sanctuary preparing for and going through the Shift. I loved 'watching it' as I was writing it, I'd like the DVD!

I just liked this pic. Which is uncle John and which is Little Jim!



I haven't started yet reading your Pascas Care, got a bit carried away with the Sequel: Aftertimes. I intend to look at it tomorrow, however in the meantime, I also finished this today, something I'd been toying with, a Summary of how I see it all now, trying to include my new understanding of the Healing, and how so many bad things we do will remain with us right to the end. I thought maybe you might like to stick in a Pascas Care paper, even possibly this one I'm about to go through???

The NEW WAY:

Wednesday, 6 May 2020

James: I want to summarise the New Way.

The NEW WAY The NEW WAY

- What is life really about?
- What does it really mean?
- Who and what are we?
- Why are we here?
- And what are we 'meant' to be doing?
- What is the right way to live?
- How are we meant to be?

We are a soul expressing its personality in Creation. Each soul expresses two unique personalities; you are one personality expression of your soul.

Our soul, being created by God our Soul Parents, our Heavenly Mother and Heavenly Father is 'designed' to fully express itself through its personalities in Creation, this taking the whole of eternity to do. We are a continual expression of our soul. And being one of the personalities of our soul, as a personality, we can continually become self- and soul-realised.

Our soul 'houses' our personality it's expressing in life in a spirit form. From a personality perspective we are a spirit with a unique personality that was bestowed upon our soul by God, and currently as that spirit, we are living our spiritual reality through the physical experience in a physical body. When our physical experience ends, we move into the truer spiritual levels of Creation living as a spirit.

How we get to know ourselves, all that our personality is, together with all that our soul is, is through Truth. Through experience provided for us by our Mother and Father through our soul, we grow in Truth: in the truth of ourselves, of Creation and of Those Who Created Us.

We are truth-loving souls. Our personality as it's expressed in Creation by our soul interacts with other personalities and levels of personality. Those interactions – experiences – create feelings and thoughts, all of which we are to fully express so as to reveal to ourselves the hidden truths within them we are to see about ourselves, Nature and God. We uncover the truth of ourselves through our feelings, our feelings closer to our soul, our feelings being the truth of ourselves – what we feel and why we feel it. Our mind is to help us put our feelings, and the truth revealed, into context, into an experiential reality we can live and understand – relate to.

You can read these words using your mind as part of your personality expression and it will give rise to other thoughts and feelings. Then with those feelings, by wanting to fully express them and by longing for (wanting) the truth of them, greater awareness and understanding of yourself (why you are having such thoughts and feelings) will come to you, all of which has and affects you with more good or bad feelings, which you can also express leading to more good and bad feelings, and so on forevermore. Through the truth of those feelings, the truth of yourself slowly comes to you. But only as long as you keep wanting the Truth to be seen through your Feelings. If you don't want to uncover the truth through your feelings then you will live using your mind to dictate and control your life and your feelings, thereby greatly limiting your life and self-expression.

So your soul continually expresses one of its personalities – you – in Creation so as to continually grow in truth through feelings. We are to continually grow in truth through our feelings. We are to remain wholly connected to, and always fully expressing, all our feelings so we can always grow in Truth. We can never understand ourselves properly unless we look to our feelings for the truth they are to reveal to us. If we live looking to our mind for The Way, to explain what life is all about, to explain why you feel and think what you do, you will not find the Truth of yourself or the Truth of your soul, or the Truth of God. The mind cannot reveal truth, it can only help support us in our true feeling expression that leads to our personal truth revelation.

We incarnate – our soul starts to express, us, one of its two personalities in Creation, and through our childhood we form into the spirit expression of personality through which we can experience life, have feelings, understand what they are, and long for the truth of them. Once we become adults we are free to ascend (grow) in truth to Paradise, the Home of Our Heavenly Parents, there to actually meet in personality, our true Mother and Father.

And as we express our personality in life and grow and evolve in truth, we become of increasing love, light and truth, always feeling better and better about ourselves, each other, loving ourselves, each other, and God. That is what should happen, and would happen were we incarnated into a loving non-rebellious world. But this didn't happen to us.

Our Mother and Father have created our souls to begin expressing their personalities in Rebellion, which means, in an anti Truth and so anti Love experience.

Higher Spirits long ago chose to go against the Truth, against God and so against themselves. They started living untrue to themselves. They used their minds to lead and guide them in life rather than their feelings. They stopped their truth revelation and instead of living by the truth that was continuously evolving and coming to light within themselves from their feelings, used their mind to develop beliefs to live by. And these higher spirits influenced our ancestors causing them to follow suit and become rebellious, to become untrue, to live against themselves, their true personality expression, against their own souls, and against God. And they passed their unlovingness and untruth onto their children, parenting using their mind and not through the truth of their feelings, and so on down to us, and we're still doing it, taking our minds further into rebellion against our true feelings, keeping us further and further away from our true selves.

However all of this was known and so factored into and is part of our soul. God wants us to experience living against ourselves in rebellion, against our own soul and against Them. God wants us to live in rebellion. God wants us to experience what it feels like living in an anti-truth and anti-love experience. Our Mother and Father want us to experience all our bad feelings and all the pain of our living using our minds to control ourselves through contrived beliefs. Our Heavenly Parents incarnated us into life with our earthly parents so our parents would 'induct' us into the Truth Rebellion. We have all grown up

subjected to truth-denying parents, grandparents, society, and, mostly unseen, truth-denying spirits. Our whole world is in Rebellion. It all being what God has wanted humanity to experience for all these years.

However now the Rebellion is ending and God wants us to come out of it, to live a New Way. To End our Old Truth-denying way, and to live a New Truth-loving way. And to do that, we are to do our Spiritual Healing (our Feeling-Healing, the perfection of our Natural love; and our Soul-Healing – which is our Feeling-Healing including the Divine Love.)

New Way



By doing our Spiritual Healing we are setting out to stop living with our mind in control, looking to our feelings for the truth they are to help us see. Which begins with the truth of our rebellious truth-denying state.

We are always to find the truth of ourselves. Were we incarnated into a true and loving world, through our good loving and happy feelings, we'd strive, yearn and long for the truth of ourselves, our soul and God. Incarnating as we have into a rebellious truth-denying world, we are to also strive, yearn and long for the truth of ourselves, which is, to begin with, the truth of our rebelliousness.

We are to want to know why we are fucked. The whole truth of our Wrongness. Why we live against ourselves in an untrue and false way. Why we are continually going against ourselves, our soul and God; why we are always hurting ourselves. Why our relationships are untrue and don't work unless we work hard at being false. Why we are unloving and not truly loving. Why much of what we call love, is not love, it being only what our mind wants us to believe is love. So we are to become true to being untrue. We are NOT to deny, shut out, brush aside, avoid our bad feelings and those horrible aspects of ourselves we'd rather pretend we don't have. We are to break down all the erroneous constructs and beliefs of our mind that stop our feelings from showing us the ugly, evil, sinful, truth of our unloving and untrue selves. We are to want to see just how bad we really are, to look truthfully in the mirror and accept the horror we see, and to become fully connected with such revolting parts of ourselves. We are to no longer refuse to see the truth of our rotten rebellious selves by using our mind to deny it. We've all been taught to use our minds to believe we are loving and good and even happy in our rebellious lives, using all sorts of beliefs, family derived, religious, everything we can to keep us in the dark about ourselves. And being rotten, evil, untrue and unloving people, no one wants to come clean and admit this to themselves. It's this hidden truth we're all so afraid of seeing about ourselves through our feelings. So we do all we can to banish and keep suppressed within ourselves those feelings (mostly our bad ones) that would show us that awful truth of our rebelliousness.

And because we don't want to see the truth of our rebelliousness, so we live using our mind to pretend that mostly we're okay, passing our delusion and truth-denial onto our children, teaching them how to block out their bad feelings so those feelings won't let them see the truth of themselves and their unloving relationships with their parents and family, filling them full of mind controlling beliefs and

unloving self-behaviour, just as our parents did to us. And so the Rebellion against Truth is passed on one generation to another.

To end our personal rebellion we are to do our Spiritual Healing. And we do our Healing by becoming true to our rebelliousness, so no longer denying it. We are to bring out and express all those unwanted bad feelings, all so we can work with them to help us see the whole truth of our Wrongness. Our Healing is a long process of progressively breaking down the controlling aspects of our mind that are keeping us trapped within our truth-denying ways. Gradually, and all through our feelings, we become aware of such beliefs that are bad for us and their associated unloving behaviour. So gradually your feelings help you see what a horrible, untrue and unloving person you are, helping you to see, connect with, and help you to admit to, all those bad parts of yourself that you are doing all you can not to see.

We are going in the wrong direction, living against ourselves. Our Spiritual Healing is to stop that, to apply the brakes, to get in touch with, through our feelings, all the suffering and pain we are in because of living against ourselves, to see why we are hurting and being unloving to ourselves, how it all came about from our parents and early lives and how we've grown into it all now being it fully in our adult lives.



So we are still to uncover the truth of ourselves, only instead of that being a good thing, bringing greater joy, happiness and love to us as it would had we been incarnated into the true and non-rebellious world, it is something that involves feeling bad a lot of the time, feeling very unhappy and unloving as the truth of being Wrong comes to light.

We are to go back into the depths of our childhood through our feelings so we can bring to light all the pain, torment and corruption we suffered. Any bad-feeling part of your early life, from conception until you became a full adult, is to be fully brought out so as to find the truth of all you went through.

Our Spiritual Healing is a truth-revealing process. We focus on our bad feelings, admitting to ourselves we are feeling them, accepting that it's right that we are feeling them, even wanting to feel them, all so we can express them – bring them out, so as to give rise to the truth of our rebelliousness we are to see.

We start our Spiritual Healing by paying close attention to any bad feeling. Then instead of denying it, we embrace it. We emote the feeling of it. We express it. We fully allow ourselves to BE it, because WE ARE FEELING IT. If we weren't it, we wouldn't feel it. We strive to bring it out, allowing it to 'have its say'. We allow ourselves to feel it fully, as bad as we might feel. And we always long for and want the truth. We always want our feelings to help show us the truth of ourselves. We want to see the whole truth of our unloving truth-denying state. We want our Mother and Father to help us see the truth of our rebelliousness. We want to get to know

ourselves, and so part of that is getting to know all the yukky bad parts of who we are. We no longer want to be false and avoiding our bad stuff, pretending we're alright and okay, when we are not. We want to bring to light the whole truth of our untruth. And do that by becoming true to it. We are to be our whole untrue self. Because we already are it, and have always been it. We never got a chance to be our true self.

Yuk



So our Spiritual Healing progresses with us becoming increasingly true to being untrue. It is not about doing our Healing so progressively we change all the bad stuff, progressively healing the bad parts as we become aware of them. We are to do our Healing to see all how bad we are. So we will feel bad, right the way through our Healing, right to the end, because it will be the truth of how we've always felt, the truth of how it was for us at the first moment of our conception and right the way through every moment of our forming years and childhood. We have formed in, and so become a part of, the Rebellion, and that greatly hurt us. Mostly we've blocked out and keep repressed such pain, however through our Healing it all has to come out, all so we can know how we really felt through every part of our childhood. Because we are still that little child, still feeling bad, still feeling hurt and unloved. As adults we have managed to cover up this pain and all our suffering, some of us doing a better job of it than others, which was also determined through our early life, but it all has to come out and the truth of it been seen, felt and known.

Our Spiritual Healing is not about trying to fix the child we still are, it's about accepting ourselves fully as that distressed and feeling unloved, uncared about, unwanted child. And even the person who feels the most loved, will still have also felt unloved. So it's about being as we were as the child back then, being as we are now, still being that child as an adult. Our feelings now are the same as they were as a child, as they always have been, so it's being true to them rather than denying them.

As we progress in our Healing, as we express all our bad feelings and uncover the truth of them, we are Healing ourselves. Once we've brought out all the bad feelings we will no longer feel bad, and so we will be Healed. However many of our main problems have been set in place from our very start, so they are very deep within us, and they will take a long time to fully bring out, even right the way until the end of your Healing. So you might work deep into your traumas as they come up, expressing the pain of all the bad feelings they are causing you, seeing the truth of how they came about, and yet still the core pain doesn't leave you. You can even feel better to some degree with most of your pain easing off, and yet still deep down you feel miserable and unloved and so hurt because of how unlovingly you were treated. And still you keep going acknowledging and accepting and expressing those painful feelings of hurt right the way to the very end of your Healing, when finally you will have brought out and fully connected with the truth of all such pain.

So if through your Healing, having been over and over the same problems and pain, expressing endless amounts of it, you are still wondering why you still feel just as bad about yourself as you did when you first began, it's because you still need the pressure of that pain to keep working you deeper into yourself. And when you've seen all the truth of your untrue and unloving state, then it will all go, all the pain, all the problems, all the difficulties, all your bad self-expression, all your unlovingness.

And when you have brought to light the Whole Truth of your Unloving Rebellious condition – state of mind – then you will be free of it, then your Healing will end, then you will be truly loving and living true to yourself – true to your feelings.

Then your soul will be freely and truly expressing the truth of you, one of its personalities, and so you will have only loving relationships, with yourself, with other people, with Nature and with your Heavenly Mother and Father.

THE NEW WAY



The RICHARD MESSAGES Vol II

Thursday, 7 May 2020

Hi James Reid

I suspect that you paid me a visit or it was my enthusiasm to have your Vol II of The Richard Messages be made available at least as a PDF download on the Pascas Health.com library download.

These writings are part of my pathway to what ever it is that I am doing and to do, so they are close to my heart.

Would you mind clarifying what it is that you prefer that I do please?

And how is your progression and journey in spirit unfolding please?

It will be great to meetup and chat face to face – once I have done what it is I am to do with the help of many others.

cheers John

James Reid, now in 5th healing Mansion World: Hello James and John; no John, I didn't pay you a specific visit, it is as you suspect, you just feeling closer to me because of looking back over my writings, however even though I don't specifically visit you that often, now being too caught up in my Healing, I am still fully aware of all you are doing with James – we all are over here in the Divine Love Healing worlds, those of us who have any personal connection with you both.

As far as what you do with my writing, we spirits are not going to tell you things like that, that is all up to you. Should we want to do anything or not do something, we will guide you through your feelings, but we are not going to get into mind to mind stuff. As you've been told, it is for you to work out what to do on Earth through your own thoughts, feelings and inspiration, and we spirits can work with that. However thank you for considering my feelings in it, but I am completely accepting with whatever you might want to do with my work; it is my legacy on Earth, and like us all in spirit, that legacy we leave behind when we die, as there is nothing more we can do about it. Many spirits are demented about their legacy wanting to change it and make their Earth lives be something that they weren't, now that they are more enlightened in spirit as to the 'mess' of their lives they lived on Earth. But you can't remake, or relive something that is history, it's over, and over here we all have to deal with whatever the consequences of our actions were on Earth.

And as far as my work goes, I understand that it is of a very narrow range, as I was, it is nothing like what I would like to write about now; however back then on Earth I wasn't of a mind or emotional state to expand more into understanding all James is presenting. Some of what I said might be useful, however much of it will also lead people further from the truth of James' work, so there are two sides to it, and I guess that's up to each person to work out for themselves. So as to whether or not you might like to add some sort of qualifier, or just drop my work altogether, or just archive it understanding where it fits into your personal growth and development, I don't know, and as I said, that's all up to you, my friend.

Really, you can take everything that is Pre-James, and trash it, just start with his work and start over, as other people in time will work with spirits all coming from the foundation of James' Revelation expanding upon and making any corrections that might need to be done to his understanding – which is pretty good James, so you don't have to worry about that. John, you could painstakingly sift through my

work, and other channels, like James' brother (Nicholas Arnold) and other Divine Love people who've worked with spirits to some degree, sorting out what is in keeping with James' work and what is not, however James is probably the only person on the world able to realistically do that, and I don't think he would want to take that burden on. So I don't know, it's up to you John to work out with James what you want to do, so I'll leave it at that.

And that was all I was going to say, however the Celestials, which I'm very happy to do, are taking the opportunity of my speaking with James, asking me to add a few more things to this 'message'.

I am to tell you that none of the 'Divine Love people' I have met over here in the Healing Worlds had any idea about James' work as to the enormity of it, and what it is all about and represents, we have all been completely floored, staggered, at coming to understand what was in fact happening right under our very noses, it was all about us, we even read some of his material, yet none of us were ready for it, we had to die to become open enough, as we have all come to understand the way of things over here, to see the value of what James is contributing to the world. A value that is incomprehensible; and even if none of it were ever to be made widely known publicly in the world, it wouldn't matter because the people of future would all be playing catch up.

I mean, you have no idea how significant it is, I know John you have a good appreciation of it all, but still it is nothing, none of us here in the Healing Mansion worlds can even grasp the full significance of what is happening with him and Marion, and not even they do! James is of course more understanding and aware of it than most, yet still his far reaching understanding and vision has had to be severely contained and restricted; I mean, you have no idea, it is astounding the simple fact that there are these Sons and Daughter from Paradise called Avonals, that is such an enormity as to all they are, all they represent, all they as souls can do.

I mean, to actually come to a fucked up highly rebellious world, take it all on, deal with it through their mind, feelings and psyche, then take it in hand, to systematically work through it from scratch, with not one ounce of help from anyone on the world other than a tiny smattering here and there, and then a little help from us spirits, which might seem a lot to you John, but as to the real volume of information and understanding we spirits, and in particular the Celestials, could impart to you, let alone Marion and James themselves, as it's all already contained within their soul, is phenomenal, it is beyond comprehension; and all this is then ONLY to do with our one little planet Earth and its associated Mansion Worlds, our localised Rebellion and Default, as then you have the whole REST of Creation to branch out into. How BIG is God! It blows my mind the more I dwell on it.

On a personal level I've advanced into the Fifth Mansion and Healing World, going deeper into my untruth, which is very revealing and trying. I have so many erroneous beliefs to break down, all associated with and resulting from my early life with my family, many of which I carried on unconsciously into my adult life, all of which added up to my being very limited in my spiritual growth and awareness. I laugh at myself, as if trying to give myself some consoling feeling: At least I found and embraced the Truth of the Divine Love and reached out to some of the Celestial spirits, that being better than about 99.9% of humanity that still steadfastly remains trapped in their atrocious religious beliefs, but then I compare my big 'advancement' with all James is revealing and all I'm currently living, and shit, I'd hardly taken a step over the line! All of us Divine Love spirits from Earth, laugh at how conceited we all were, believing and feeling so superior to all those people who'd not found the Truth of the Padgett Messages, and yet were not in the Ball Park.

But I've digressed John, sorry James, I know you want to get on with your other writing, so I'll come back to what the Celestials are wanting me to impress upon you John.

It's that these Avonal Pairs can come and completely HEAL worlds of their Rebellion and Default, and doing it all PERSONALLY through their own personal Healing. That is remarkable John, to think that the our Mother and Father want Rebellions and Defaults to occur, so we can accept that, because They want us to experience the negative or bad side, the untrue and no-love, as much as all the good, truth and love; fine, we understand that and are coming to accept such truth through our Healing, however then to create these souls, just one soul and two soulmates who are not only able to come, but need to come as part of their life experience fulfilment, to take on a whole rebellious world and deal with it, overcoming all the obstacles and so on, defeating all the evil, hurt and pain in themselves from not feeling loved, and these higher souls that it might be argued needed even more love than us mortal souls, and so to be deprived of it and the resulting truth of themselves to such a full extent as to embrace the whole unlovingness of the Rebellion, and to work it all through, to bring it all out, to see it truly all for what it is, the complete devastation and all but destruction of their own soul-personalities, that is so incredibly huge.

And that now here we have such a pair amongst us, that too is unthinkable, for all the years of the Rebellion no such pair has come to be with people, and yet now they are, and so few people have any idea of it.

You John, and a few others understand a slight amount of the enormity of it, but really, how can you deal with it, how can you speak with James nearly every day and not freak out by the amazingness of it. Which is again the whole sublime beauty of the Avonal Soul, that you would never know, and so you can speak happily with him John, and you can ask James to read through your work, sorting out the errors and bringing it into alignment with his work, and he will; and oh my god John, I wish I had that help at my disposal, so much I could have understood, and yet, it wasn't my time; and so just as it is with you, what you do and how you are dealing with it, is perfect, nothing more is to be expected from you, it is you and you have been chosen and prepared by our Mother and Father to do your bit, just as we all are doing our bits in Creation.

I'm sorry, I might have gone over the top a bit, but it's too much for me, the whole wonder of it, to see, it is in many ways far bigger than Mary and Jesus, they are of course for us all the most incredible spirit pair, the Regents of the whole of Neadon, and they came to Earth, but that was so long ago and not one person was anywhere near able to comprehend anything of what they were really were about, and as most of their work so I now understand was to do with Neadon and not so much the actual Earth itself, so they were so much more removed from us, whereas with James and Marion, they are in it up to their eyeballs, right in the thick of it, and yet so unknown, so much having to keep the light of their soul under wraps, even to themselves.

So I wanted to pass on some of what I am feeling about it all, and that we 'Divine Love spirits from Earth' all wake up to this because we do want to be true and do our Healing, when we understand we still have to do it, and just all how incredible it all is.

And knowing how James currently is, I know he'll ask you to keep this message John just between you and myself, don't make it public, not yet, not until James is ready, because it's not in his best interests for people to get all revved up about him and Marion being Avonals. Not yet, that is for them to do and reveal, so please keep it to a minimum when you speak to people about it, as hard as that might be. It doesn't matter for now that people don't understand the full significance of what's transpiring concerning Marion and James, and even concerning your involvement with them. They have to uncover the whole truth of themselves and for themselves first, and you can't go ahead of them. So just keep all


of this under your hat for now. You will have plenty of time for all of that, and then you can let what I am writing now, out.

So there, having said at the beginning of the message that we spirits will not tell you on Earth how we want you to be, I am contradicting myself and telling you not to release what I am saying just yet! But really I am just writing it on behalf of James because I've been reading his mind as we've been writing and that's what he was going to ask you to do, so I've taken the liberty of 'telling' you myself.

It's still very important for many reasons personally to do with Marion and James' Healing, that you don't pass the enormity or intensity of what I am saying about them onto other people just yet. It's okay with a few of your closer associates, but be hesitant with new people. And even though it might be difficult for them to understand what you feel is so exciting about it all, still that can't be helped, and in time they will get it if they are meant to.

There is no rush, and I know it's tedious always being kept in the dark so much, however there is nothing you can do about it, and there is simply too much at stake in this, it's for the whole of future humanity, all so it won't have to live confined to the Rebellion and Default like we all have. The Rebellion and Default have to end, and so all that needs to happen to bring that about is what is happening, and because you are to be heavily involved in it, so you've been put in a very difficult position: on the one hand, needing to understand some of what James and Marion are about so you can understand the enormity of what is transpiring and how good it is, yet not being able to come right out with it until they finish their Healing; and then on the other hand, needing to enlist people to help you in all you want to do so as to get their Revelation out to the world. I don't envy the situation you are in, but I do envy your closeness with James.

Still, as I say, that is just me talking now from my evolved point of view and I am not saying such things to you John so as to make you think you should be any other way than how you are, because how you are and all you understand about it all, and how your relationship with James is, is perfect for what it needs to be, and including your relationship with us spirits and how we are with James.

So I will go now, and thank you John for giving me the opportunity to say a few words through and with James. Thank you James too for your time, it's been so good communicating again like this with you and I'm glad my 'vibration' is now more pleasing to you, not as rough around the edges. I have changed so much since we last spoke harmonising myself more with you and the Healing Worlds. Which, just before I go I am being told to add, are themselves adjusting to you and Marion. The Healing Worlds are undergoing a massive change, from being a result of Mary and Jesus, changing now to reflect the truth and understanding of how things are from yours, James and Marion's truth. Many of us Healing spirits don't understand or see the differences as we are doing our Healing now 'within' or 'under' your increasing influence over here James; and so I am to tell you that by the time your Healing has finished, the Healing Worlds will totally reflect the nature and truth of yours and Marion's Healing, so I am part of the Cross Over in my Healing, doing it part under the influence of Mary and Jesus' Spirits of Truth, and now increasingly under the  influence of yours.

That's it, all they want and all I want to say to you both, so I will go back to my Healing. So John, if there is to be a next time, which I don't know, my love is with you, you have many unseen supporters over here 'cheering' you on.

Bye now, love to you both, James Reid.

James Reid had died on 22 June 2016

Pascas Care Letters Transitioning out of the Healing Wonky Report Thursday, 7 May 2020

James: Right from the start ‘Transitioning’ is too much of one of those Americanisms, however I’m accepting that the way of English is changing all the time now, so I’m happy to leave it as it’s how you want to put it. I’d just say: Moving out of the Healing.

P1 I love the first para – big tick!

para 2, is very good too. I think I’d add a ‘;’

It is not a progressive reduction of self-error; the pressure and need to resolve all of one’s childhood suppression and repression together with the embracement of those errors and having continued with them in the way we live, persists relentlessly to the conclusion of one’s Feeling Healing journey.

para 3 In Brian’s para, I’d add a dash to mind-set, first line. And just after half-way down: It **does** not require... and in the next line too.

P3 I’d like to add to this para, because our mind is ONLY doing what it has been trained, taught and forced to do. Really it loves Truth, and living the right way, and hates untruth, which is why we feel so stressed all the time. It only ‘loves’ untruth because it was forced to. So I don’t want the reader to get the wrong understanding. It’s to understand that the mind itself is not bad, nor is it our enemy, it’s just that it’s been turned against us, we making it behave in an unloving way. I want to stay away from the mind is bad and feelings are good, they are just systems we use to grow in truth through our feelings, neither good or bad, only how we use and relate to them. It’s like money, it of itself is neither good or bad, just something we can use either in a good or bad way.

So here is the kicker. Our mind cannot discern truth from falsehood. **Our mind has been forced, against ‘it’ and our will, to ‘love’ untruth, to wrongly believe it is right for us to live untrue to ourselves.** Our mind cannot tell what is right from wrong. Further, it is addicted to untruth, **yet only because it has been forced from conception right through our childhood, right through its forming, to wrongly believe being untrue is the right way to live.** Our mind ‘loves’ untruth – give me another conspiracy theory everyday! Now let us go the final step, **because of our unloving mental and emotional programming** – our mind is **also** addicted to control, control over others and all that is within our environment. The result is we become zombie-like, all in a stupor!

Second last para – Making assumptions is **a** death-trap downward spiral

Last para, i’d say Then ‘leaders’ **tweak**...

P4, I’d add

spiritual writings are from spirits from within the mind spirit Mansion Worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6. They have essentially been orchestrated by the high level spirits of the Lanonandek class, specifically the Lucifer, Satan, Caligastia and Daligastia soulmate pairs. (Caligastia is recognised as the ‘devil’ (no horns)! **All who have negatively influenced people further away from the truth of their feelings and into the truth-denying clutches of the believers in such religions controlling minds.**

P5 last line – be... not by

Who did the diagrams on P6 of the soul, and then who wrote P8, 9, 10?? Was it you? All good stuff. The whole way you are writing John has changed, it is with far more studious – that might not be the right word – understanding and appreciation about it all.

I was reading stuff about David Ike as he was pissing people off again, and about his business, all his books, all his talks with groups of people, and suddenly I thought, gee, I could see you John being able

to convey all of this as he does. Not that I expect you to go 'on the circuit' but that I have no worries about you holding your own with it all, and that really you'd probably have to start even toning down your presentation of it to make it simpler for some people, you're quite academic yourself about it, which I really like, giving it more credibility and like it is all very serious and not just for the 'dumb' fringe.

Good again how you've put the rest of the doc together.

FAMILY RELATIONSHIPS once HEALING IS COMPLETED

Hello Ladies and Gentlemen,

10 May 2020

The New Way through Feeling Healing is leading to changes in all aspects of living and of our environment.

Attached are writings from my Mum that were transcribed yesterday. Upon completing one's Healing, there is a transitional phase involving aspects that we are to work through before migrating into the 1st Celestial Heaven state.

My Mum, Marie, entered the 1st Celestial Heaven a little more than a year ago. We now have writings from Kevin Cooper (brother-in-law), Raymond McDonell (first cousin), Bradley Cooper (nephew and son of Kevin, and now Marie Doel, my mother. Their writings are all within a year or so of entering the 1st Celestial Heaven state and are all profound, incredibly loving and insightful. Each one you would be proud to have guiding you on your journey of evolution. Added to this has been a flow of writings from my grandmother of the 3rd Celestial Heaven, Elizabeth McDonell (Nanna Beth) since the middle of 2017. When you grasp what Nanna Beth is guiding you will be gob smacked!

Samantha from England will be the first to follow the high level spiritual pair into living a Celestial Soul condition while here physically on Earth. We understand there are around ten or so who are progressing well with their Feeling Healing and may achieve this while they live in the physical on Earth.

What I am introducing to you for consideration is that potentially a Council of Elders will emerge who have progressed to Celestial Soul condition while living physically here on Earth. They may then profoundly guide and assist Pascas in its endeavours for all of Earth's humanity. Further, as those who progress with their Feeling Healing may find their mediumistic skills greatly expanded thus enabling them to achieve fluid and extensive communications with our Celestial Heaven spirit friends further adding to the ever expanding guidance that is coming together for all of humanity.

What is attached is personal between James and mum, however you may find a significant number of your personal questions answered as you read through.

Accordingly, I would appreciate that you keep these writings personal until it is appropriate for them to be shared openly.

Cheers for now, John.

Not really to go in any Pascas Paper, more information for myself, and only a smig personal for you John. And hi Sam, it might shed a bit more light on the Healing??

FAMILY RELATIONSHIPS once HEALING IS COMPLETED

Saturday, 9 May 2020

James: I want to talk with one of the Celestials, hopefully John's mother, Marie, to ask about a few things that have been on my mind concerning how the Celestials communicate with us, always with our Healing in mind, and about the times during the end of our Healing.



Marie, 1st Celestial Heaven: Yes James, I am happy to talk with you some more. I should be able to answer your questions; and if not, I will refer to Nanna Beth, or she will help me out. (Nanna Beth of 3rd Celestial Heaven is Marie's mother, John is Marie's youngest child.)

James: Thank you for coming. John loves me writing with you, he loves you a lot, holding you very dear in his heart.

Marie: I know James, and I love him with all my heart too. I wish we could be closer, however that is not for a while yet, he will have to work his way through his Healing, uncovering and expressing much terrible pain to do with how unlovingly I treated him. But that is for him when his time comes to do his Healing.

James: That brings up one of the points I've been talking over with Marion and a friend I saw the other day, Jill, in that: do we all end up loving our parents and family – how is it for you Celestials? Do we all literally become one happy loving family?

Marie: We Celestials, having healed our pain and unlovingness, are all-loving, which is in a generic way, that being, you feel a great love for yourself, everyone else in Creation, even for those still in Rebellion against love and truth, and you feel a general love and acceptance for you by everyone else. It is the most beautiful of love feelings, complete, fulfilling, very nice.

Then we have greater or less love for specific individuals. And even the most sublime, intense and true love for our soulmate.

I hated many people, some in my family and others I had things to do with, during my life, and I have resolved all that hate, I have brought up and expressed out of me all my hatred of my parents for how badly they treated and damaged me, and so now being free of that negativity, have been free to assess those relationships anew. And with some of them, I have grown closer to those people I once hated, we now having a very close relationship, with others I remain impartial, and with others I still don't feel any real closeness or desire to have any intimacy or real friendship. And that also goes for people who I was close to on Earth and in the Mind Worlds; some I have continued the friendship, others they have faded and ended, which is just life. But the thing I want to say is all the animosity has gone, we don't make each other feel bad anymore. We might not feel like being with or getting close to, continuing or re-establishing some relationships, but still we love the other person / spirit, from afar, you might say.

Generally speaking, and this too is a vast generalisation, if you did have some more genuine, real, true love, and feelings of affection and closeness for a person on Earth, and in your family, then those bonds remain, they might get slightly altered, added to or subtracted from, and even if you still don't feel any need to be with that spirit anymore and your lives have moved significantly apart, you can still feel that 'extra' loving connection with them based on your fond memories and good feelings for that person / spirit.

But as I said, our lives, including ourselves, are all so different now being Celestial to how we were when rebellious. So vastly different. I love getting to know all of my soulgroup, they are my main focus. I love Beth, and it's a new love, not so much a mother / daughter love, that too has changed so dramatically, it's more just as a spirit to spirit, each as being full Celestial individuals in our own right. Of course we have the natural familial connection and some of the love we shared back then, but because of John and all that's transpiring concerning what you are doing with us James, I have been placed more with Beth and we've come to understand we do get on very well, so a new deep loving relationship based on mutual respect has been growing between us, which delights us both. We love seeing each other, look forward to it, even though it's not that often that we do have reason to be together.

Our lives over here are not just one big happy social occasion; I don't think: Now, today I'd like to go and have a (spirit) coffee with Beth, catch up, tell her all I've been doing and listen to what she's been up to, everything we do is done with a higher spiritual purpose for the advancement of our soul. So every experience we have is with that goal, so nothing is superfluous. So my soul – God really – determines when I see Beth and when she sees me, we both need the experience of seeing each other so as to give rise to the new feelings we need to have that help reveal more truth about ourselves to ourselves. And that's how everything is; everything we do, and so feel to do, is about giving rise to feelings that afford our ever ongoing evolution of truth. We live completely Self-Revealing lives, it's all about how much truth comes to you each day through feelings that have come from the specific interactions we've had with each other.

Which is how it should have been for us all on Earth and through the Mansion Worlds, but which we were forced to deny because of our untrue way of living, living against ourselves so denying all the feelings and the truth they would have given rise to. So having healed all of that, we are now completely true to ourselves, living what you James call the New Way, which it is, so different to how we used to live.

THE NEW WAY

I know you are asking this question of me regarding your relationship with your own family, who you feel nothing for, not feeling like you'd ever want to see any of them again, not having any interest in what they are doing. And you have liberated much of your anger, hatred and unlovingness you feel for them, with them just fading back into the general populace, you feel about as much for them as you might the average person you have a moment interaction within the Supermarket. And Jill was pressing you saying that surely if you are able to accept them and yourself coming to terms with all your pain, FORGIVING THEM, that you will all end up loving one another, which as you knew but didn't press upon her, was just more the 'happy family, living happily ever after' fantasy love shit so many of us had, as Jill does, hoping that's how it will be with her family, that all the parts she doesn't like and which give her the shits about her family, will go and all will be forgiven and it's all 'happy endings', all one bloody great so-destructive fantasy that artificially binds so many families together way beyond their use by date, which should all break up living more true to what they really feel about each other, loathing each other in so many ways that ordinarily you'd never choose to have a relationship for any length of time with someone you detest and actually can't get on with, like those members of your family.

Not that I want to say what the future holds for you James, because I don't know, and nor do I care, it is for yourself to live, but as you had no real love within your family, so your hatred and animosity will fade, end, and your family will become just part of the general populace that you will feel general love for, just like a love for all creations of Creation. However, having said that, your life might direct you closer to them, possibly should they need your help through their Healing, possibly after they are Healed and might be in some way involved with your work, I don't know, but you understand what I am saying.

James: Yes, I do, it's how I feel and what I think about it too. I have allowed my wounds to be raw, to hate them with all the hate I feel when it comes up, and with no condition on it, that I might hate them forever should I have such feelings. I still hate them, for all the shit they did to me, but the emotions are no longer there, I am giving them less and less time, they are fading as you say, yet still I have no desire to see them. I know that my life is now aligned like you were saying, that my feelings only lead me to have the interactions I need so as to keep growing in truth, so just 'catching up' with someone is not something I wish to do anymore. I can feel the old desire to do that with some of the Bush Bank people I like, to drop in on them and say hello, but I can also feel the deeper underlying sense of: is there any truth to that, is that connection going to help me grow, and so mostly I let that feeling go and don't stop, don't follow up invitations, feeling I need to be with Marion doing nothing and feeling bored, yet expressing those feelings and bringing more truth to light about my shit, boring, fucked life. I don't want to distract myself anymore by pretending I might have these friendships, so only once in a while do I act on seeing them, and that then leads to yet more feelings and more truth.

And I can also feel how limited in my experiences I am, and that by the time I might ever get to being Celestial, I will feel very differently about everything anyway. I am changing all the time now, I'm still not changing in all the obvious parts I'd like to change in, but in more subtle ways I am, and part of that is in how I am relating to, and want to relate to, people. I feel a strong: to be more spiritual, desire growing in me, to only be concerned with the spiritual side of things and nothing else.

I can see Marie how you've worked this conversation round to also answering more of my other question about what we feel and go through toward the end of our Healing.

Marie: These feelings and perceptions you have been having of late are all part of that, your becoming more 'spiritualised' if I can put it like that, which really is all about sorting out within yourself what sort of relationships you want to have, which ones are important to you, and giving up all others. It's all part of the 'transition' time into becoming of Celestial Truth. So much of your repressed emotion you've expressed with the truth of all of that leading you to being now as you are feeling, more spiritually inclined, more wanting to get on with the work, ready to, and defining your relationships and what you might want out of them, working through your fantasies, sorting out what you want and what you no longer want but thought you did and believed you should have. It's like a purging time as you move more into your true newly emerging self, shedding of old skins and layers, coming to know what you really do want and what you don't want, sorting it all out, how you want to live, even to what you'd like in a house or what sort of living arrangement, working through options that come to your mind, feeling how you were during your past and how you are now.

And all with the main focus on your relationship with Marion: what is the truth of it, what in it do you like and hate, what would you like to change and why, and the same for her as you tell each other about yourselves and each other, sharing all your awakenings as you change. All of which is very important for you both, as it's in the core of our relationships that we are to uncover and reveal the truth to ourselves, knowing ourselves so completely and being able to know the other person, and to know why you want to know them, to feel if you really do want to put the effort into getting to know them, and how much effort – how far do you want to go, and why; and if you don't, why that too.

You've done all the hard work through your Healing of bringing all the hidden parts of yourself out, seeing which are fucked, which you hate, which you like, and why, along with expressing all the pain of feeling hurt and unloved. Then you move to working with all that, all you've revealed to yourself, starting to put it into a liveable context, into realities that you want to live, realities you can perceive might be on your horizon. And we all go through this sorting out phase. It's part of the conclusion of

our Healing. So you might not feel all those bad feelings pushing up in you any longer, still you James feel overall very bad, but slowly some good feelings are creeping in, pure good feelings, and you have to start getting used to them, feeling good when for so long you've felt bad, and then feeling again all your doubts about the truth of them and if they will remain, and if they fade, why do they; but then they start staying with you for longer time periods, and how do you deal with that, how do you feel, inner adjustments being made all the time.

And that is all really on psychic or higher and inner spiritual levels, you 'spiritualising' yourself, your soul starting to bring on your inner transformation more, all with the focus of your Healing shifting away from being just so intensely bad feeling orientated, to working more with these other subtle personality levels of yourself. It's about starting to truly get to know yourself. You are in a position to be able to fully and openly accept how fucked you are, seeing and being so more aware of all your rebellious fucked up ways of being, and yet just accepting them, no longer being angry with them or trying to rid yourself of them, no longer trying to change them. And then as the new comes in, working with it and working it through all the bad.

It's actually an interesting time in our Healing as we're not so dominated by so many overwhelming continual bad feelings surfacing. So it's a time of assessment, and reassessment, looking back over it all, seeing all the changes you've been through, how it's all gone, and with the growing feeling and slight excitement leading to a possibility that you might actually be coming toward an end of it all.

The whole process is organic, I don't think many people understand this, like yourself James, you've felt you'd should have very specific moments when some bad part of you has stopped and ended, and that is that, no more, you are free and healed of it. But it's not like that, although you do have those moments. It's all organic, integrated, an evolution, just like how we grew and organically evolved from children into adults, so we do that again in many ways through our Healing, moving from being unloving to loving, from being rebellious to being true. So there are always many factors at work simultaneously within you, nothing that you can define, at least not until you are more highly evolved; so often you feel like it's all a mess and you can't fathom where you are in it all, and then a moment of reflection and clarity and you can see a bit about how you have progressed.

So is that the sort of thing you were wanting from me today?

James: Yes, thank you Marie.

And the other part was, I have been thinking today again how so much of what you Celestials have told me might not happen, even turning out to be wrong, even a lie, and I've questioned many of you on this, and you've always told me that it's not about lying as such, but saying whatever it is that I've needed to hear so as to provide me with the experience and so feelings I need to then grow in truth more. So I was wondering if you could please expand on that a bit more.

Marie: It is as you say for those of us who choose to work intimately with you on Earth and in the Healing Worlds. Everyone on Earth or in the Healing Worlds who is doing their Healing and openly communicating with us, will find this a major 'problem' and hurdle to overcome in the relationship. We are schooled in how to work with the Angels, who are schooled in how to work with the Indwelling Spirits of God. So yes, we might say something to you, or advise a lesser spirit, a mind spirit, or spirit who's setting out or part way through their Healing, to say something to you, like this when I am writing to you now, and you believe in good faith what I might be saying to you is right and true, and yet later your feelings lead you to feel bad, and upon expressing them and uncovering for yourself the desired truth, you know that what the spirit or the Mother and Father said to you, was wrong, or just not right in

various ways, partly right but overall not right, and things like that, more grey zones; even to the point of you having to completely reject what we said, calling us on it, bringing it up with us, and then to your utter exasperation, having us completely say the opposite to what we had said, all of which makes it seem like to you that we're just going along with you, telling you what you want to hear, which to some degree, that is what we are doing. Then you feel played with, legged over, lied to, and all the rest, which are yet more bad feelings we know you need to deal with.

So when you engage in your Healing, all we Celestials will do, and all the lower spirits, including the mind spirits, will respond to our leadings, all to ONLY help you with your Healing, so as to make you feel all the bad feelings that we can see are locked away in you and which need to come out, all so you can uncover the truth we also can see you that you need to find for yourself. So we are always many steps ahead of you, and frustratingly because of that, what we might tell you sometimes might not be true, causing you all sort of problems, yet all the bad feelings your soul wants you to acknowledge, accept and express, all with the truth you are to see being the end product or result we're after and help you get to by our not being true with you.



Mental or mind Truth-Seeker academically self-satisfies his/her own erroneous beliefs.

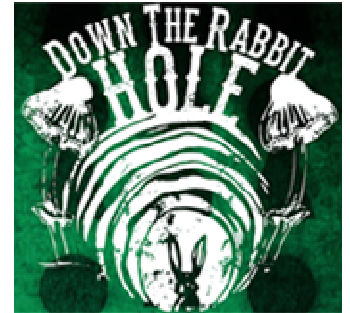


Through your own feelings you grow in Truth from your heartfelt feelings. Truth we seek is within us all.

And there is no way you can ever know how much of what we tell you is right or wrong, it's only through your own feelings and over time as you grow in truth from them, will you be able to gain better discernment. So when you come to re-read your work James, you will have grown in truth, being able to look back at what you have written from a higher truth point. And that which is still in keeping with it, you will leave and change the rest; or you might even feel that you will intentionally leave misleading information or even something that is not quite right, knowing it will trouble the reader who is sincerely looking for the truth. Jesus worked like that with James Padgett, he presenting the revelations with a lot of truth and information, and yet always, so intentionally, as he's explained to you, leaving a lot of crucial information out, all which was designed to annoy and confront the real Seeker Of Truth, because that would give rise to bad feelings, which when expressed and the truth sought, would give rise to even higher truths, the very ones he purposely omitted from the work. And those people who are not prepared to embrace those bad feelings they might feel from Jesus, because you can't go against Jesus, you can't honour yourself by putting your own feelings first, so who come down hard on themselves denying their bad feelings and so denying themselves moving deeper into the very truths Jesus wants them to uncover for themselves through their own feelings. So for such people they are merely mental

or mind-truth-seekers, so do it all suiting their existing beliefs, not how you and Marion do, James, wanting to honour your own feelings, even if they seem at odds with ourselves or Jesus or anyone else, and wanting to find out for yourself, why you are at odds.

So it's not about just getting it all right, which you and most people want, but to create and add to the emotional and feeling environment you require so as to give rise to all the feelings you need which in turn will lead your soul to reveal the truths you are to live. And we understand that time is flexible in a way, that it doesn't have to work in a straightforward linear fashion. We might purposefully lead you down a dead end path (I might be adding to that now for you James), with us knowing that in three years time, having traversed the depths and breath of that path, you'll be able to see for yourself that overall it was a dead end, and also why we sent you off down it in the first place. And that you have had to become dead-ended to get back on your own true track. And it all takes time, as there is always so many levels and layers within it all.



So when you call us on it and suddenly we agree with you doing a complete about face, then you know that you are better doing it yourself, working out your own path; and that it's not about us and what we say, that it's ONLY about yourself and what you feel and what you work out for yourself. We are to uncover the truths for ourselves; and yes, we receive help from all different sources; and so from us, it's another whole dimension you will have to deal with, which James, is a great part of what your Healing has included through your working with us spirits, Angels and Nature Spirits and the Mother and Father. So this difficulty in the communication with the unseen world whilst doing your Healing, you are to master James, understanding through your own experiences, and so be able to advise and guide other people and spirits through it all, just as some of us Celestials learn to do.

So I hope that has helped you understand it a bit more.

James: Yes, it does, a lot, thank you Marie... I guess it's more of what I wanted to hear!

Marie: Time will tell for you James.

James: Thank you again. I'll stop here and think about it while I make lunch.

Marie: I'm available should you wish to speak more with me. Bye now, and all my love to you John.

Pascas Care Letters Moving out of Healing

Tuesday, 12 May 2020

Thanks John, I will sit down and read it tonight. Thank you for including me, it means a lot to me but feels strange that anything I say is included as being worthy as I am connecting so deeply to my feelings of not being important in any way. I am being the truth of my unworthiness and you including me in anything you do brings up so much more of how unworthy I truly feel. Thanks so much John.

Sam x

John: Hi Samantha,

Tuesday, 12 May 2020

This total experience does feel surreal, like, consider this:

My Mum, Marie, relished her lawn bowls. The salt and pepper shakers were used to run through the game the day before at breakfast, the sugar bowl was the jack. After a game, I would find her in the club house with an Ardath cigarette in one hand, a Scotch and dry in the other and there would be a fist full of coins in the poker machine tray. And now, in the past few days she is providing high-level spirits with guidance. Yeh – really – get a life! How could you possibly believe that! That's me Mum!

A few days ago, cousin Raymond also delivered profound guidance to this same high-level spirit. Raymond was a budding pig farmer only his passion for high performance cars brought about an altercation with a still standing pine tree – he was 22.

Also a few days ago, nephew Bradley supported Raymond with his experiences for James. Bradley was for a time the assistant green keeper at the lawn bowls and golf course that mum went to. He measured a successful weekend by the fact that Monday saw him broke and he could not remember anything about the weekend. He laboured on gas pipe lines that were being built through the state of New South Wales before he suicided in 1999 aged 35. I am incredibly proud of how he has evolved after his ordeal.

And sometime ago, Kevin the bantam chicken hobbyist and part time chippie (carpenter) progressed into the Celestial Heaven within five years (minus three days) from his death and he has been profoundly insightful and wonderful as the others above. Kevin is Bradley's father and my brother-in-law. We all lived in the district of West Wyalong.

Well for me, my first full-time employment was as a short-hand typist – and now I am a full time typist. I connected up with James late November or early December 2016 and by about February or March 2017 it was as plain as a flashing huge luminous sign on its own who James and Marion are. Like, blind Freddy could not have any doubts. And here we are about three and half years later and no one else has realised what is unfolding for all of humanity! Well maybe a handful of people have.

Then about March 2017 'appears' my Nanna Beth, my grand mother. What a riot she is. Seventy years of my life is recorded on 80 pages, Nanna Beth arrives on the scene and 2,000 pages have been needed to record just the last three years. She is remodelling humanity from top to toe! James Reid, a few days ago, outlined how the Divine Love healing Mansion Worlds, 3, 5 and 7 have been remodelled. The rest of the Mansion Worlds have had all kinds of changes to be embraced. The Celestial Heavens have been marshalled to manage this. And meanwhile humanity on Earth is about to find themselves in the Great U-turn! And James – well he is just surrounded by my grand-mother and her family!

What I do rather enjoy is this. People have conceitedly quoted paragraph after paragraph of their 'holy book'. I often ask which version of the New Testament are they quoting from – no answer comes. Imams spend years learning to recite the Koran. This is the bit I love. The records of this event, the

bringing about of the Avonal Age, presently amount to 60,000 pages and the public ministry has not begun! Now guys who love to parrot off their favourite lines, go learn off by heart all 60,000 pages because then you will need to start again with the public ministry records yet to unfold!

To me, what my family have clearly demonstrated, that from humble beginnings, it is the true self-expression of self, through soul-based feelings, that truth and wisdom is within all people. James and Marion have lead the way for everyone to become their true-selves and put aside for ever all that is harming us. A few will demonstrate this, then a few more will follow, and then humanity on Earth and throughout the spirit worlds will progressively embrace the Great U-Turn.

How in the hell have we ended up in the front seats, I am buggered if I know. But somebody had too!

Yes, I panic and go through a thousand emotions when ever I contemplate this moment – and then I bight the bullet and continue typing.

Enjoying the ride – what ever that is, John

Samantha

Tuesday, 12 May 2020

I have found it incredible reading all your family have to say about their healing and your Mum, the message I received from her through James was the most comforting. To know she felt so similar to me throughout her healing, hating herself and feeling there is no hope but she has shown that there is hope and she has got through it. I printed it off and keep it by my bed and most night read it again just to reassure myself that things do change, the pain does end.

I really can't imagine any of my family being like yours, even though your family have come from humble backgrounds as you have described, I can't see mine being anything other than who they used to be when alive, I have had messages from nans and they sound just the same, nothing changed and now I don't want any thing to do with any of them, in fact I want them as far away from me as possible and don't care if I never hear or see them again. Even Harry, my husband who died, I have asked my Angels to keep him away from me now and I don't feel him around any more. I don't feel I want anything to do with any of them if they are not doing their healing. I don't feel any draw or pull to any of them.

What I have found is that as my healing has gone on my children have been swept in with it. It is like they have no choice but to be involved in it to. Both of them are so aware of their feelings now and expressing them to me. They do it so naturally and sometimes I don't feel it's fair on them as all of their feelings come up and they can't stop them and the things around them from happening to make them feel bad, they are both living with a foot in each world. They have both seen me living a full on healing life and they have both been drawn into it, now knowing everything that happens to them is to make them feel their childhood denied and suppressed feelings. They get so pissed off with it, like it is my fault for dragging them into my healing life but it happens so naturally. I spend so much time with both of them, asking them how they feel about their pain, it has become quite natural but at times they get angry that we aren't like normal families, well, my daughter does, my son just wants to Express all the time, he calls me up numerous times a day to tell me how he feels. Sometimes I feel sorry for them because it is all so hard and painful and they are wrapped up in it all and I can see what's coming for them as I put all the shit into them, I did it and now I have to sit back and watch the pain play out in their lives. It's like being made to watch a horror movie and you can't not watch it. I see what a mess I have made believing I was their parent, how arrogant, they are God's children and I have well and truly fucked it up.

Anyway, I will leave it there for now but thanks for everything you have said.

Subject:The Religion of Feeling website

Date:Tue, 12 May 2020

From:James Moncrief

To:John Doel

Did I ever send you the link to website I did. I forget I even did it. Someone visited on my stat counter and I clicked on where they went got such a pleasant surprise, all my fav pics.

<http://religionoffeelings.weebly.com>

It sums up the Healing, hopefully well enough for someone who might ever be interested. The whole 'feel' of it how I image DLS and Pascas being.

Oh yeah, I finished No 3 *Sier*. Haven't read through any of them though, too much. I've got 4, 5, 6, 7... fovermore in my head, little episodes, so I'll just day-dream them when I'm bored. I could just write out other people's lives and never get around to living my own! Might write with your mum again tomorrow, a few other things about the Healing have occured to me I'd like to run by her or NNB.

LIFE of an EGG!

Wednesday, 13 May 2020

James: Hello Marie – are you able to talk?

Marie, 1st Celestial Heaven and John's mother: Yes James, go ahead, I've been waiting for your call since yesterday when you thought about writing with me again.

James: Thank you. There's a couple of things I'd like to ask you about, one from John, as he was a bit worried not understanding how people at the Sanctuaries, coming from all different situations in their relationships, might actually get on and cope with all the Sanctuary is to offer.

Marie: There is nothing for him to worry about. You have nothing to worry about John, concerning such things. As James said, the truth that people will be wanting to live, even if it's like yourself just accepting the intellectual side of it and not actually fully embracing your Healing, together with those people who are wanting to do their Healing, will provide a vibration, a frequenting of spiritual light that of itself will keep those people away who are not to be part of it. Families and relationships will split when one doesn't want to 'move up' in such vibration, however most of that would be done before such people actually got to be living in the Sanctuary.

It will be just as it is in the Mansion Worlds: the Division. Spirits of the Mind Worlds are actually free to visit and even live in the Divine Love Healing Mansion Worlds, technically there is nothing stopping them, and it's the same in the Healing Sectors in the First Mansion World where spirits of the mind way and feelings way share the same World. But the higher vibration, and it's a different vibration, higher and of a different colour, tone, or frequency, maintained by those spirits of the Healing, and so reflected in the sector or Healing World they live in, prevents the mind spirits from going there. And the boundary, the divisions are very real, they are like a brick wall in which the mind spirits can't penetrate. So the division naturally occurs.

The NEW WAY The NEW WAY

And when a mind spirit decides to make the transition to the Healing sector in the First World to start finding out more about the truth of the New Way and Divine Love; when they make that distinctive decision to become involved, their angels in league with their soul and the Divine Minister alter their spiritual truth vibration, or frequency of being, their Light, and they know, as it's happened to us all, just as it has happened to you John, that you have crossed the line and there is no going back. Some of the mind spirits participate in the learning sectors of the New Way and don't make that decision to join it, not committing themselves to it, and so go back into the Mind Worlds; but when you do commit, then something within you changes and you're no longer as you were, which means you have actually taken the first step to end the rebellion in you, to end your participation in the Rebellion. You might not be fully aware that that is what you are doing and what you want and even of it being a whole different way to live, but that's what it amounts to.



[John, yes the frying of my 'mind' started on Tuesday, 3 July 2007, at a conference in Las Vegas, and the experience ebbed and flowed for about three and a half months.]

Holy Crap!
John, is that
you?!



And what is to happen is for all that is in the First Mansion World to be 'earthed' on Earth, so you will have people who embrace the New Way feeling this difference within them, which will grow as they learn more and begin their Healing, always getting stronger as they start connecting with and needing the help of the Spirits of Truth, so knowing they can't go back. When you engage with the Spirits of Truth, that's it, you're on your true spiritual path and so you've started the long road out of the Rebellion, so there is no going back, the Spirits of Truth 'have you in their thrall'.

John, could you give it all up now and go back to being of the mind way?

[John, I have pondered this question, humorously so to speak, on a number of occasions. Even once said to myself, 'enough is enough and I am out of here!' For three days I could not even leave my home – it is a brick wall! There is absolutely no stepping back and being of the mind way again. NO-Way!]

Anything could happen, but as you stand now, no, it's solid in you, and so that's how it will be for other people and what all of you who cross over will share in common, that knowing feeling that you're all on the same side and there is no going back. So you won't have to worry about the Sanctuaries because no one will be able to enter them who's not that way inclined, even if they don't know it. And so for those of the mind it will be as if the Sanctuaries don't exist, are not real, and will hold no interest or anything for such people to gain from that would further advance their mind control increasing their rebellion.

So I hope that helps you John.

[John, Struth, that is crystal clear and will be easy to observe unfolding as we go along.]

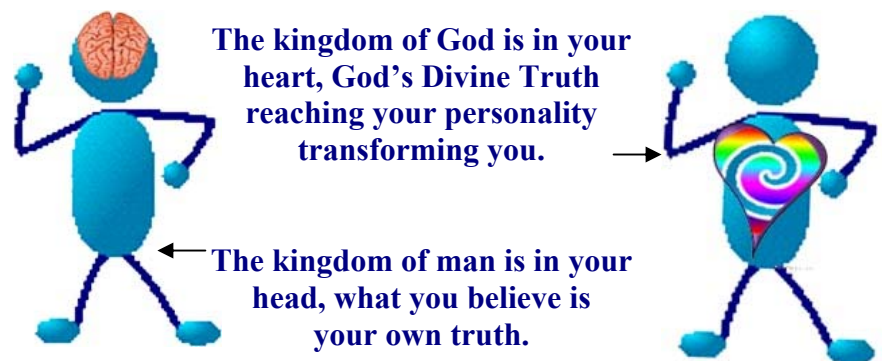
Marie: And James, before we move on with your questions, would you mind if I say a few other things while I have the opportunity.

It's to say that yes, the picture of me that John paints, going to bowling club, smoking and playing the pokies, was very true, and everything else that went along with someone who was basically very depressed yet didn't know it. So feeling as bad as I truly felt about myself was largely what my Healing was about, which Samantha relates so well to. And then to heal myself of all of that, to end it all, to no longer be that way, it is a miracle, and testament to the incredibleness of our soul, just how much love denial it can endure, how much its personalities can be fucked up, and yet all that damage can be undone, all with the self-acceptance of true love, the love that comes to you based on the truth that comes from your feelings and leads you to accept that you are as fucked as you are, and that's okay, that you don't actually have to be any other way than that, as that is how you are. I am that way; and that is right. This is me, fucked; and that is right, I am this way because I AM IT. I am not something else, all what my mind is wishing I am. So when all that fantasy and self-delusion goes, then you are just your poor damaged unloved self, and that is the truth of yourself, the truth of living rebelliously, the truth our Healing is to show us about our unloving lives.

So you slowly arrive at a place of complete unconditional self-acceptance of yourself in your negative unloving, truth-denying state, you living against yourself, against your soul, against God. And you are still the complete fucked up person you've always been, you can feel all the damaged parts of yourself, and you know this is you and you can't do anything about it, you can't change yourself into being how your mind believes, thinks and wishes you could be. No, all that mind stuff trying to keep you away from the truth of yourself being so Wrong, Evil, Sinful, Greedy, Jealous, Miserable, Sad, Depressed, Powerless, all those bad things you're not meant or allowed to be; when you come to accept through your feelings you are these things, the truth is real, it doesn't lie, and you know that is the Truth Of Yourself, the truth of you being unloving, then comes a sort of peace, a true acceptance, the fight and struggle within you eases and you feel: oh well, this is me, it's how I've always been, I'm fucked, can't love, can't be loved, that's just how I am, so... so I am that way. And that's when you're getting toward the end of your Healing, coming to see and feel and be the whole truth of your unloving condition.

SELF-ACCEPTANCE

So that's what you want to find within yourself, all the truth that will give you such feelings of self-acceptance, which is really true self-love, real self love. You love, hating yourself being wrong, because you understand you can't be any other way. It seems contradictory, but that's how it is. So even being wrong, you love, because it's You, and You love all how you are, even being so fucked. So you're no longer resisting how fucked you are, how bad you feel, you just allow yourself to feel as bad as you feel and strangely those bad feelings start to ease. And all of this happens organically, like how it is for a child, the child doesn't know, it's just being, just living, and so that's where we are to get to too. So there is no mind part in it other than just understanding and being able to articulate all you are and all you are feeling is you need to.



That's all I wanted to say James, please go on with your questions.

James: I can understand what you're saying Marie, I wouldn't have been able to properly a few months ago, but lately that's more how I'm starting to feel. More acceptance, a feeling of accepting how powerless I am to change myself, accepting this is how God wants me, a resignation in that my mind's fight against being this fucked way is easing, the fight petering out. I am still angry on and off feeling trapped in my nothing unloving fucked state, seeing all my wrong parts and feeling so unable to do anything about them, just going through the motions of being them. But also understanding it's right for me to be this way, because if it wasn't, then I'd not be this way, I'd be a different way. And just because I can't work out with my mind why I am this way, to put that aside and just being it. More acceptance. It's still more a feeling or sense of acceptance because I'm being ground into it, I can't do anything other than being forced to accept it, but also a new feeling of willingly accepting as I am, and the being forced into it easing, seeing that is just more of my mind not accepting me as I am. It's such a weird experience to have this part of yourself, your mind, that is against this other part of you, your feelings that come up and get stronger, the true you. My mind is so much my parents and I want to fuck it off, as I want to fuck them off, so accepting that they were my unloving parents as I accept I am of them, it all going hand in hand as the truth comes.

Marie: Yes.

James: What I wanted to ask you Marie was just to go over it again what Marion maintains, that ALL our bad feelings stem from our early life. I was wondering if we can for example bring out the truth of our relationship with our parents, say mine with mum and I understand how much I don't like her, hate her, some parts I do like, but they are all part of the fucked side of me which I wish I could emulate in her, so they are fading too; and then what if I can bring out the whole truth of how I really feel about her, and there are no more bad feelings. So I am free of her and don't feel bad about her anymore. But then, what if I had things to do with her and I felt I didn't like her, more than I have through my Healing. Can that happen? Oh, I've just answered my own question writing this, but I'd rather you answer it Marie is you wouldn't mind, just to see how you'd put it.

Marie: When you are Healed James, as you said, you'd be all-loving, no longer having hateful feelings in you. We only have the hateful feelings because of having them during our childhood. Even as adults, if you hate someone or something that is done to you, it's ONLY because it keys back into something you hated that was to do with how your parents treated you and how it was for you back during your childhood. So your Healing brings to light all those childhood bad feelings, and the truth of why you feel them. Then once that's done, you are free of it all, it's over, you no longer hate anyone, even your parents and everyone else you hated, because you don't have the repressed bad feelings in you to connect with. They are gone, brought out, Healed. So you end up loving everyone, even your mother, although you might not feel inclined to see her or have anything further to do with her, even when she finishes her Healing. When you are True, Celestial, all-loving, you are ALL-loving, so you don't, can't, be unloving, so you don't feel hate, or any of the bad unloving feelings that come from your early childhood. You can still get angry and express annoyance and feel other bad feelings, but they are in the moment and not connected with anything deeper in you, so overall you are still loving the person or thing, just angry with them in that moment.



Angry or upset or hurt, we can still

feel bad feelings, but we know why we're feeling them and they pertain to the immediate experience we're in, and not connecting back to unexpressed bad feelings in us. But those bad feelings become fewer the higher we grow in Truth. Jesus when on Earth, for example, was all-loving but expressed anger, hurt, sadness at times, but he was fully sympathetic and understanding, loving, of himself and others at the same time. And now such things would not affect him in the same way, he having moved on and grown in truth so much more.

So it's a closed system, which you were talking about with Marion the other morning. Being conceived into the Rebellion, becoming it through your childhood, growing up being it as a mind dominated adult, deciding to end it, bringing out all the pain and connecting with all the repressed bad feelings, uncovering the whole truth of your rebelliousness, coming to fully accept that is how you are, how you've been since that first moment of conception, seeing it all, knowing it all, being it all, feeling it all, this is who I am at this point in time, it's a whole thing, like an 'egg', it involving the Earth, two Earth Planes, Seven Mansion Worlds, all you go through living through them. It's a closed system, you can't go anywhere else and you can't feel or think or imagine or be outside it in any way, and the Path is already set and determined.



Then when it all ends, and you move out of it into being of Celestial Truth, suddenly your 'egg' cracks open and you emerge a raw 'person' feeling new, literally like you have been born again, and open and free, and with the whole of Creation before you, beckoning you, with you feeling free to take your steps, not restricted in anyway, it's the most delightful feeling, knowing it's all over and you've been set free, you've completed that beginning phase of your life in Creation, and now your next phase begins.



All that happens within your 'egg' James, is all that can happen. So EVERYTHING that happens to you as an adult on Earth and in the Mind Worlds then in the Healing Worlds is ALL about embracing the same feelings you've always felt, same good and bad feelings (you can't feel any stronger good feelings than you felt through your childhood either, it's all the same because that's how it was for you back then, it got set in place). So feeling all you felt as a young child and through your childhood, many feelings of which when you were very young and in the womb you had no real idea about, but which you will have full idea about by the time you're living the truth of the Seventh Mansion World.



So really it's a 'Whole Life' being inducted into the Rebellion by Default, living it, and then Healing it by uncovering the whole truth of through your feelings. And it ends, and you know it ends, decisively, not vaguely, you KNOW, and then your whole new life begins. That's you real 'death'.

So it doesn't matter when someone is on their Path during their 'First Life' or Egg Phase, as they are still within their Egg. And only the Truth of the Egg, seeing the truth of all the egg you are, will allow you to 'hatch'. So you CAN'T hate someone, whilst you're in your 'egg', more than you hated them during your childhood. You can't do anything more than what you could during your childhood. So all that comes up for you during your Healing, IS ALL THAT HAPPENED TO YOU AND THAT YOU FELT DURING YOUR CHILDHOOD.

And for you James, because you were so limited in your feeling expression through your childhood, in that you felt bad feelings very deeply early on and in the womb, but as your mind developed you were never able to express and so come to understand them as you felt them again getting older, so they give

you the sense of them being deadened, even not really there, which you've grappled with a lot. And now you are accepting this is how it was, part of your early 'egg' life, and so it won't be any different now this late in your 'egg' life. It's the same, all you are feeling now IS THE SAME AND THE SAME INTENSITY (OR LACK OF IT) as when you felt those feelings back at your beginning with your parents. So you feel limited in your self-expression; whereas Marion and Sam were allowed to feel them greatly, all the way along through their childhoods, so they are very aware of the full pain and trauma of them, all which they've always felt, as their feelings are showing and leading them to understand. They did try and partially at times succeeded in blocking them out, but they've always been as intense for them. Whereas your feelings have always been a dull. They were left freer to feeling them all through their childhood, blocking them out to different degrees and in different ways, but compared to you James who had them all but fully blocked out, are so much more aware of all they feel. They are well and truly fucked in their full feeling of feeling fucked, whereas you James are fully fucked, and just as fucked as them, but in not being able to really feel or connect with any of it, as it was all shut off in you, nullified, your mind forced to deaden it all. So they are very expressive in their feelings and you are a dead disconnect lump, as Marion tells you. And both are equally horrible ways of being, just different extremes of feeling-denial. So Marion can't relate to how unfeeling you are, and yet you can relate to how feeling she is, but you feel always so angry that you can't be like she is, thereby being able to drive your own Healing by feeling your bad feelings so readily, angry you always need her to amplify your bad feelings for you so you can slowly wake up to the fact that do actually have them, and they are the same bad feelings she has and really are just as strong.

But because you were not allowed to readily express and so get to know your bad feelings James through your childhood, so that's part of your 'egg' pattern, and so that's how it will be right the way through your Healing. Only once you are Celestial your feelings will open and start to really develop. So in the meantime you are having to accept this terrible limitation, understanding your bad feelings are there all right, and very deep, but you'll never be able to fully and readily express them like Sam and Marion can express theirs. It's just too bad for you, and rightly you've felt and feel very angry about being so retarded in your feelings, but that's how it is, that's what God wants you to feel, all so you'll be able to relate to other people like yourself.



James: It's been the most difficult part of it. When I look back, I wanted to be like Marion was, so able to identify and then express my bad feelings like she can express hers. And I, wrongly, I can see now, believed that as my Healing progressed, part of my Healing, I would become better at doing it, better at being able to identify and then express my bad feelings, that the more I progressed and got to know them, the more intensely I'll feel them. But that hasn't happened, I've begged and cursed the Mother and Father a million times to intensify my feelings so I can be self-revealing and able to express them myself without always having to rely on Marion's help. I hate feeling so helpless, always needing someone else, someone who's better at it than I am. I'm meant to be the 'best', I'm meant to be able to do my life myself, but I can't, and so can't, I can't fucking express a single feeling without her help, without someone else guiding and encouraging me. All of which I've come to understand is as you are saying Marie, just how I am, and being that way, it's not going to change through my Healing, I'm not going to get more in touch with and more connected with and so more able to freely and intensely express my feelings, as it wasn't part of my early life. I have missed out on that, which is a real fuck, learning that you've missed out on the most vital and necessary part of life, feeling-expression, and so can't experience much of life because of being so retarded, can't have good loving relationships or any real feeling-based relationship at all. But I am accepting, oh well, as you said, that's obviously how God wants me to be, so that's how I am. I can't make myself be suddenly more self-expressive and feeling aware, so I can learn all about how being fucked this way is, accepting myself and not putting the added

pressure on myself trying to make myself be a way I can never be, because it wasn't part of my early 'egg' phase.

Marie: That's right. And for people like yourself James, you'll find when you are Celestial and with access then to all your feelings, good and bad, that in a way you'll be able to relate to yourself being so unfeeling and unfeeling-expressive and yet at the same time, sort of know what it's like to be fully feeling and fully feeling expressive, because you've witnessed it being with Marion all these years and from reading all of Sam's material, so they have sort of given you what you didn't get, so you'll be able to feel your feelings more fully 'using' their feeling expression. So in the end you will feel like you haven't actually missed out on anything, even though you will know it wasn't personally part of your 'egg' experience during your unloving state.

And that's how it works for us all. Incredibly our Mother and Father provide us with access to those parts of ourselves that are so retarded in other people in some way during our Healing, and so when you are fully Healed by being fully accepting of how fucked and retarded you are, being the whole truth of it and feeling how trapped and powerless you are in it to change yourself, then you will be able to make up for such deficiencies by sort of 'taking on' or 'absorbing' those things from those people or spirits who could do and be them. So in a way, although we are deprived a lot of our own experience, we also don't exactly need to experience them ourselves, we can make up for that deprivation, later once we are fully Healed. And that's a lot of what I have been doing since coming to the Celestials. It's hard to describe to you, and we all go through it to varying degrees depending on how much experience we've been deprived, but it's sort of like 'filling in the gaps', so I feel like in some mysterious way I did live those experiences which would have given rise to the feelings I missed out on which would have given rise to the truth I was deprived; so as part of my feeling Born Anew, I'm filling in those deprivation gaps, by a sort of osmosis of those feelings which I saw other spirits living through my Healing.



Like all these things, I'd be able to talk more about this part when you are living it yourself and so have more to relate to which I can convey to you.

James: I understand how that goes. What you have said is very helpful, it perfectly explains a lot of what I've been feeling lately, having worked out finally for myself, and are still coming to understand. Thank you. And that was all I wanted to ask you about Marie, you've, as usual as it is with you Celestials, answered my other questions on the way through.

Marie: It's my pleasure James, and it's a joy to be able to work this way with you, even doing as you said, seeing those questions in your mind and so working to answer them during our interaction. That's how we work with each other over here, so we get a lot more done much quicker as you can imagine, taking a lot of the tediousness out of interacting and so taking our interactions to new higher levels, from which we gleam yet more higher understanding, and so it goes.



I'm very happy to talk any time with you should you want to call. I will go now as you're about to get lunch. Good bye; and goodbye John, a bit more waiting time I'm afraid, but then you'll start to be let out!



Subject:Life of an Egg
Date:Thu, 14 May 2020
From:samantha.mccabe
To:John Doel

Wow John

You must be blown away by Marie, she has amazed me with all she has said and I can't tell you how it has helped me. What a family!!! I have felt the acceptance as I was reading her last communication with James, it was like the love was just flowing out of me to her, so incredible to feel the pull of it as it happened. I am feeling so good, so settled with my bad feelings, having so much love for them while still feeling bad, its crazy stuff.

Your Mum and family in spirit are amazing John, truly amazing and have helped me so much I can tell you. I feel so calm, so at peace right now, I know that could change any minute with my feelings but right now I am loving this peace I feel. I have never felt so peaceful inside about myself. Accepting my unworthiness, my self hate, my shame and all the rest of it and it feels like it has melted away in me instead of being up front and beating me up every day. It has melted away and taken a step down as I accept more and more of it and I mean really accept it for being how I am without any punishment. It is just me and it is how God wants me to be, to see it all and knowing it wasn't my fault I just had to bear the brunt of all that was done to me and now I feel so much sympathy for myself that I had to go through all of it to get to this state and poor condition because it was done to me. I have been a victim and it wasn't my fault. At last I can feel some true and real compassion for myself, like I want to hug myself like I wanted my parents to do. I am feeling so much sympathy for myself which seems to have replaced the punishment I was feeling.

I don't know if this will last but right now, I am at peace with myself and when bad feelings come up, I will feel them through as usual but it is so good to know how true acceptance feels and the peace and calmness it brings inside.

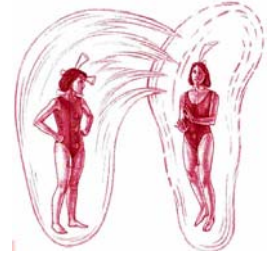
I love your family John.

Sam.

SAMantha from England and Celestial Marie Connect

Thursday, 14 May 2020

Sam: None of what I wrote earlier means that I won't still feel all of my bad feelings, its not an excuse to not feel, I will still feel everything that comes up in me. I am feeling so many good feelings about my healing, at last something good to feel about myself, to feel so good about all of my badness, knowing it is me and accepting that. Wow, what a great feeling James and I am loving it while it lasts. It has been so awful that these good feelings are so amazing to feel. I love Marie so much, I am feeling so much overjoyment for Marie, like it is spilling out of me towards her, such an amazing feeling. I can actually feel it flowing to her from me, like a loving thank you gift from my heart to hers, I hope she can feel it from me, would you ask her if she can feel it. It's an incredible feeling, a real pull from me to her, like it is almost bending me as it flows out of me, wow, amazing.



Marie, 1st Celestial Heaven: Yes Sam, I can feel it, your love of gratitude flowing to me. And I am reciprocating, which is helping stimulate your feelings of love.

I have been close with you lately, because of the more personal connection arising from James and John. And because of how similar we are in our self-hate, and many other things you have revealed to yourself about your unloving relationship with your parents, I can draw close to you with my feelings.

And it's time in your Healing for you to feel some love and good feelings, as this will further help put all your bad feelings and the truth that's arisen from them into greater perspective and then also bringing up any difficulties you might have with feeling and expressing true love. I had many of them myself, which greatly surprised me, that I had even blocked so many loving feelings all my life, because they didn't fit in with my childhood pattern, and so I can see that you will feel some difficulties in this too.

I will continue to be close to you Sam, speak to me, reach out to me wanting to unite with me as much as you feel, and I will be doing the same to you, and hopefully you will feel some of my 'motherly' feelings for you, as I am able in a way to give you some of the love from your mother that you didn't get and have wished and longed for all your life.

You have felt alone and unloved for too long, and so now as your heart starts to open I am able to come and fill your heart with some of that much needed love. And it so pleases me to be able to do this small thing for you Samantha, we over here have all so much wanted to open our hearts to you, but knowing that would only distract you from your Healing. But now you are ready having done so much, so your soul is now requiring that you start to feel some light within the darkness.

And of course it will not distract you, you have gone too far, nothing will take you from your feelings, however you will need to work through a 'weening time' of moving away from feeling so bad, as many of us become in a way 'addicted' to them, and so when the good feelings come we don't believe them, and yet they are real and will last as long as necessary and might then give rise to more bad feelings, however over time they will continue to become more prevalent and in the end you having more good feelings than bad. And then there might be something of a 'crossing over time' of you feeling good and bad feelings all mixed in together and seeming to contradict one another, but just keep focusing on each of them, the good and bad at the same time.

CROSS OVER

I am willing to give myself to you Samantha, by which I mean, I will be always available to you for the time you might need my love and help. So do not hesitate to call upon me, attune yourself to me, believe I am with you when you feel I am, when the connection is made, because it will be true. I am

constantly attuned to you, loving you, so when your soul focuses you to me, let my love flow into you as your love flows out of you to me.

And these are all beautiful feelings, true loving feelings, feeling you truly love someone; and why would you suddenly feel such love for me when you don't know me, but that is the wonderful mysterious way of things for us, we don't know who God wants us to love and feel love from, there is simply a connection made, the reasons why becoming clearer as we progress in our relationship together, and I have all the time in the world for you Sam, you are in the forefront of my life, even if you don't believe it, but you are because of this closeness you feel and need, and I am certainly not going to deny you it; and besides, feeling love is GREAT, no matter who it is from, and your love flowing to me makes me feel loved by you and that is also helping me to fill in my love gaps from my early life like what I was talking about yesterday with James.

And as you won't, but I must say it for others who might read this, force our connection, just let it evolve if it's meant to, and it might be for only a moment, it might last longer, it might last for a long time. It might be that I am with you through the rest of your life, loving you and helping you understand the ways of love. So we will leave it up to our Mother and Father.

And don't worry about me, although I said to James I am wanting to get on toward Paradise, there is no rush in that, I can't force that anymore than you can force anything in your life. So we are both open to follow our feelings wherever they take us.

And please feel free to write with me should you wish, speak with me in your mind; and you don't have to share it with James or John if you feel you just want to keep it between you and I. It's just two friend personalities getting to know each other because they feel a connection and love for each other. And just because you are mortal and I a spirit, so what does that matter, we can still get to know one another through love for each other, and you are very good at communicating with spirits Sam.

And if you do want to keep working through James, so long as he is amenable, which I imagine he will be, so am I, so we can 'be' together this way.

But when I come to you and you to me, it will be different from how you perceive me though James, as he won't be part of it, meaning no disrespect to you James, but you know what I mean.

So Sam, I am glad in my heart that you feel such a deep connection with me. I must say, as it actually surprises me, that it feels nice having something again personally to do with Earth, feeling all your day-to-day earthly worries and concerns, getting to know you Sam, your children, Trevor, and whole situation of your life; I thought I was done with all of that, but because you are so committed to your Healing and uncovering the Truth of yourself, well, that has changed everything.

So let us talk together, accept that I am close to you, and tell me all you want, including all your bad feelings, please tell me everything you are feeling if you want to.

I won't say anything further for now and we'll see what happens.

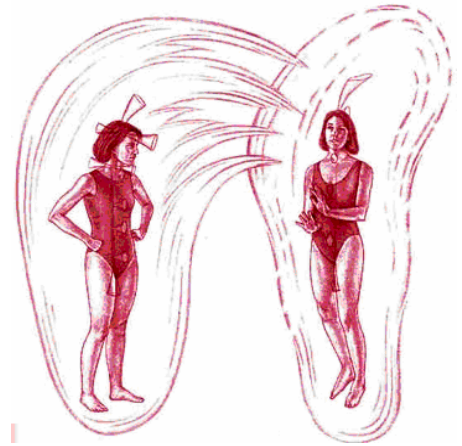
All my love to you Sam – Marie.

Thursday, 14 May 2020

John sent Sam this diagram that Barbara A Brennan published:

Samantha from England: Yes, this is how I see it John and I can feel the pull from me to Marie and I can feel her sending love to me too.

I have been feeling it for about a week now and I know when she is around me and it is such a comfort to have her near. I have been getting such wonderful loving feelings come to me and they go right through me. I can feel her close to me and I know it is her, such a gentle surge of her energy surrounds me and enters me in brief and fleeting ways so as not to overwhelm me. It is like Marie knows just how much I can take of her love because receiving love is such a problem for me and Marie knows that so it is just the perfect amount, she knows. She really understands me John, we are so similar in our healing and I feel she is helping me get used to feeling Love in such tiny amounts because I can't take too much, I am not used to it at all and she knows that.



I feel like she is preparing me to receive Mother and Fathers Divine Love and knows I have so much trouble receiving it, I am so scared of it and what it might do to me and Marie understands this about me because it was the same for her. I think that when she is near that is when I feel the loving feelings like little downloads of her love and when I feel that feeling, I then radiate love back to her as in the picture you have shown me, that is how it feels. She is really helping me with my fear of feeling love. It is amazing to have her with me and helping me in this way, such a connection with someone who gets me and how I feel, its such a relief to be understood and to have Marie help me to know how love, true love feels, to receive and give it, I just haven't been able to do it throughout my life and now Marie is sending her love to me which opens me up to being able to send my love to her, its amazing John, it really is.

early Friday, 15 May 2020

Sam: This is just incredible James, incredible! I can feel Marie and all day today I have been feeling her close to me and almost seeing her too, standing by me, smiling and listening to me. Her feelings of love make me cry, when I read this It made me cry but it is so damn good to have her with me, at last some support that I can actually feel. I understand her loving feelings flowing into me and she knows just the right amount to give, she knows how scared I am of receiving love so the fleeting waves of her love that enter me are bearable and so amazing to feel. I finally have someone to talk to after being so alone for so long, she is with me and I can feel her right now as I write this, what a comfort. I will write more tomorrow as I am really tired now but this has been a life changing time for me, something has changed in me and I am no longer alone, I have the help I need in Marie, she is there for me at last and I can feel her and her love for me, it is real and like nothing I have ever felt before. As her love enters me it changes my breathing, it becomes so deep like I am breathing her love into every part of me, amazing.

Hi James and John

later Friday, 15 May 2020

Samantha: I want to tell you more of my experiences with Marie.

Feeling Marie's love just brings me to instant tears, such an instant incredible moment but then such deep sadness is pushed up from deep inside me. Such grief of never feeling this, like this, from mum

and dad, they couldn't ever have made me feel this loved and it is so sad. It is also so incredibly that I can now open my heart to receive Marie's love. Such a gentle surge of love, just enough for me to bare, I have been so starved of love and this small amount is so good to receive. I can feel Marie near me when ever I talk to her, it's like our auras bump into each other, I can only liken to being like two balloons squashing up together or like a buffering feeling, it's so nice to feel her there.

I am releasing so much more with Marie near me, her love brings me to tears, she is just what I have needed, the perfect help to loosen up the stuck stuff in me and get me really feeling and bringing up the deepest hurt of not being loved. Now I know how Marie's love feels in me, I realise I have never felt love until now. I really realise I have never been loved truly by my parents or anyone because no one has made me feel how Marie makes me feel. Like her love reaches every cell and every space in me, there is no void when she loves me, there is no emptiness left and I don't need to eat or do any of my addictions because I am so filled with Marie's love, there is no 'want or need' left in me when I am loved, I need nothing else and want for nothing. I am feeling for the first time that love is all. Everything pales into insignificance when my heart is filled with love and when I feel Marie's love, nothing else matters to me for that fleeting, short time.

I am feeling very gushy with it all so I am just spewing out exactly how I feel, all the butterflies in my heart that is Marie's love for me, even as I have been writing this, I can feel her love. It's so amazing because love hasn't been a real feeling for me just all in my mind just as my parents gave it to me, mind love – not heart. Now I am feeling heart and soul love and Marie is helping me feel that and it is soooooooo good.







James: I'm feeling demented with it all today, so sorry if this is all over the place. I'm fed up with just living a fantasy life in my head and with no real connection to any of it in my daily life. Still, I can't stop it.

END of REBELLION and DEFAULT

Saturday, 16 May 2020

James: Hello Nanna Beth, I've had a big morning. I had a shit day yesterday with a very sore throat, more of that stupid virus no doubt, but it helped me feel exactly how mum and dad and being in their family made me feel so much of the time, so that was to be expected I guess. Then today, the sore throat has all gone, and I think I've had some breakthroughs in my understanding of things, things that have still up until now eluded me, and which I've gone this way and that with, so now I want to run it all by you to see what you say. Marion is not interested in any of this stuff, she just laughs asking me why I want to waste my time as it's not being spiritually focused, but I am interested in it as are millions of other people to some degree.

Nanna Beth, 3rd Celestial Heaven: You lead off James, and I'll add my bits when relevant.

James: Ok. It's to do with all the so-called alien stuff. There's a lot of different parts so I might be all over the place as I'll try and sort it out in my mind as we go. And it's come about because of many of the different YouTubes I've been watching lately, now that I get a change to use some data as Marion's stopped downloading all the Michael Jackson videos.

To begin with is all the stuff about them discovering that 'off-world' aliens (and so naturally that means it has to be aliens of some sort being off-world) came and interfered with the DNA of humanity, causing it to 'progress' out of the stone age and into what we are now – oh so very sophisticated and advanced – ha, ha.

Of course this added DNA relates directly to Eve and Adam (first of humanity was about 993,500 years ago, whereas Eve and Adam came to Earth over 38,000 years ago) and their genetic input, and also the myths further back of 'aliens' coming to Earth and affecting humanity, which is the Daligastias materialising, so they are just higher spirits coming and going and not aliens. So the part about this mysterious more evolved alien race or races affecting humanity is really just all the odd things to do with these higher Sons and Daughters, and then other things brought about by the Evil Ones, the fallen Angels doing the Evil One's work, the midwayers and even Nature Spirits, all the unseen spirits, and you could probably throw a bit more into the mix by including the mortal mind spirits from different planetary ages.

THE EVIL ONES

And then there were obviously other times during past Pole Shift ages when humanity had access to other technologies and built all those great rock structures, the pyramids, underground cities and bases, settlements or stations on the moon and other planets in the solar system. But all that technology got trashed and buried or what have you, when the Pole Shift ended those power sources and heavily fucked things up. So we're left with remnants of these influences dotted about the world, most of which the governments cover up or use to reverse engineer for their own gain. And so why do they do that?

And this I think comes down to predominantly governments earlier this century when our world started to become more global and the hidden controllers started to take over in a big way, they covering it all up because it would go against their religious beliefs. It was in their interests to not have the Bible and other religious texts blown out of the water and shown up for being the false things they are, as the controllers would lose that amount of control over the people.

And I see all that hidden controllers power coming really from that of the higher Evil Spirits, the four pairs pre-Mary and Jesus, the Caligastia and Daligastia’s post Mary and Jesus.

FOR 200,000 years ALL SCRIPTURES are the WORK of the REBELLIOUS LANONANDEKS:

The rebellious Lanonandeks from within our local universe are these soulmate pairs:

THE EVIL ONES



Lucifer pair
Arrested and imprisoned 26 CE



Satan pair



Caligastia pair

Arrested and imprisoned early 1990s CE



Daligastia pair

And so setting the Jewish ‘race’ up for being the Chosen Ones, the ones they chose to do their handy work, to develop and assume control over humanity doing the Evil One’s bidding, all the while by making them believe they are living the right way and better than all the plebs, and that their way and their religion, even though going through various trials and tribulations, will triumph in the end when Moshiach comes to the world to lead them into the Promised Land, that being the New World after this Pole Shift – The Aftertimes. So then the Evil Ones would have had their select and chosen

AFTERTIMES

ones all surviving by sending them underground at the right time, then coming out into their reward, a whole new world for them to live as true Kings, all to presumably lead and develop the whole world under their ultimate control through the next Pole Shift Age, which would be yet be another fulfilment of the Evil Ones’ Plans. So the whole of humanity coming from these Chosen Ones would be living untrue and the will of the Evil Ones, completely deceived by their vanity, greed and self-glory, which so many of the Jews I read certainly are, far more than anyone else I read. (But it’s not just all the Jews but those ones who consider themselves part of the real hidden controllers, but I’ll just call them all Jews as most of them are, if not all, even if they don’t practice being Jewish.)

CHOSEN ONES



**"Chosen by God,' eh?
— What's the catch?"**

And so I reckon Caligastia and Daligastia were setting up the world and the Jews for the Daligastias return, he being their Moshiach and to rule as their ultimate King during the Aftertimes. (Caligastia being the ‘devil’.)

And I think they set up the Christians to deal with Mary and Jesus’ unexpected coming to Earth (which got rid of Lucifer and Satan), so they factored into the Christians the fact that Jesus will return taking his chosen ones off the world into Heaven, so removing them for the Jews. And then as to why they set up the



Islamic and other religions was to just allow the hidden controllers to add to their control by playing them all off against each other, and making everyone feel sorry for the Jews, keeping them relatively small, but who really have all the power, and when the End time comes, will choose who they want to keep out of all the others, allowing the Pole Shift to trash the rest. So the Islamist / Christian / Communist battles are all just a smoke screen to be used the hidden controller Jews to do what they will.

HIDDEN CONTROLLERS

And the fact that even Israel has to be trashed is just more of the hidden controllers getting rid of the Jews who are not on side or they don't want coming with them into the Aftertimes.

Nanna Beth: So far so good James, that's about right. It is the hidden controllers setting everything up for their real rule in the Aftertimes when they can remake the whole world as to how they'd like it to be. So this time now, they are only using to prepare themselves for their real power in the Aftertimes. And so they have made America into the biggest power on the world using it to do whatever it is they want in preparation for the End.

AFTERTIME

James: And I think you agreed with me when I was thinking that we didn't go to the moon. Which you were doing to help me get to this point, as now I do believe we did go to the moon, as too many things I watch, the people involved and all that results, can only have come from the moon. And I think they did get a big surprise, or possibly they didn't even expect to see what they saw, that it had obviously had other people there at one time – other 'aliens'.

Nanna Beth: Yes, the American's and Russian's did get to the moon, and took samples as Douglas deduced, so as to see if they could determine more about the Pole Shift and when it might happen, and how severe it might be this time round, and at the same time seeing other civilisation's structures there. But they decided to keep that all hidden because, as you say, it would have upset all their religious beliefs which would have threatened their control. So they actually did land on the moon, and they had real film and photographs of that; then they also organised for fake landings and moon walks to be filmed, and also doctored versions of the originals, which were fed to the public. So people are right seeing the footage as fake, but that didn't mean they didn't go, they just did both.

James: Yes, I can understand that. And that really it's all being driven as always by the hidden controllers using the complicit Americans.

Nanna Beth: Yes.

James: Ok. And then all the other weird Alien stuff, the Greys and Blues, the UFO's (unidentified flying objects) zipping around, visitations to people and Presidents, I see that as part hidden controllers, part mind spirits, part Angels and midwayers complying with the wishes of Caligastia and Daligastia to follow through with the culmination of this Age, part drones of left over technology from the advanced past civilisations on Earth that have been left to prevent us – future ages – from blowing ourselves up and destroying the Earth like they in the past nearly did to themselves. But none of it actually being real people or spirits from other Earths, the whole Alien thing just more of the distraction, like the religious distraction.

Nanna Beth: Yes. And all those left-behind drones will be removed from the world during this next Pole Shift, the Earth this time round will be completely cleansed of all potentially dangerous material, so all the nuclear waste and weaponry you've created, and all from past civilisations. So although there

will still be remnant structures from past civilisations, and some too from your time, it will all just be inert, nothing able to automatically be triggered in a protective way as happens now; as the Aftertimes and next Pole Shift Age is to be wholly spiritual, all to do with people living the New Way. There will be some Old Way people remaining too, but they will all live answerable to the newly imposed Laws of Compensation, so ensuring the New Way thrives and the Old Way can't take over again. So the Angels are to set up the world for the perfection, peace and pleasure of those people living the New Way, which your movies depict.

Law of Compensation

THE NEW WAY

James: So the hidden controller's control will be wiped?

Nanna Beth: Yes, which is where we Celestials come in. We are supporting and making moves to end that control, expose a lot of it, bring it all down, making it fail so those people and most of the world can see it was all a farce, all the religions a control ploy, as there are no coming Messiahs like prophecy says, that all being set up by the Evil Ones. With the true 'saviours' being the Avonals and their 'bringing down' of the Law of Compensation on the world, because that means the complete End to the Rebellion. With then only the personal legacy of it and the Default to be worked out on an individual basis as people do their Spiritual Healing (Feeling Healing).

So Mary and Jesus put the spanner in the works, the remaining Evil Ones used what they could, manipulated various people and races of people, developing the religions to play off against each other, all whilst advancing their Chosen Ones, their Chosen Blood Lines, adding to and subtracting from them as required, all to position the hidden controllers to accept Daligastia (they wouldn't want a woman involved, so Daligastia's partner would have to just be his consort and not equal, yet calling shots from behind the scenes) when he came back to Earth, he being their Saviour returning, just returning from a long time ago when they rebelled. (Rebellion bing 200,000 years ago.)

They wrongly thought that with this Pole Shift, it being the End of Mary's and Jesus' Age, as they could see the Spiritual side of things was to markedly shift, would allow them to get on with their nefarious plans, so for the Daligastia's to come back to Earth and rule their hidden controllers, and for the Caligastia's to do the same in the Mind Mansion worlds (1, 2, 4 and 6). They also believed, the ability for spirits to live Mary and Jesus' way, doing their Healing in the Healing Mansion Worlds (3, 5 and 7), would end, so all the Mansion Worlds would come back under the Caligastia's control. So Mary and Jesus with their Age ending meant their influence on the world and in the (spirit) Mansion Worlds would be over, with the Caligastia and Daligastia firmly in control once again. Which was to be a bonus for them, as they were also no longer answerable to Lucifer and Satan, Earth was completely their's, and were they very excited about that!

Avonal AGE

James: But surely they knew Avonals would come and sort them out?

Nanna Beth: It was in the back of their minds, but it had not been done before. The universes had been told the theory of Avonal pairs being able to reclaim rebellious worlds, but there'd never been such a precedent as to the extent of rebellion and default like there is on Earth. So the Caligastias and

Daligastias were hoping that if it was to happen, it wouldn't happen for a long time, and long enough for them to have gained such control back from Mary and Jesus (Creator Daughter and Son) that an Avonal

AVONAL PAIR

pair coming wouldn't be able to defeat them. They were severely deluded James, so much believing their own crap, all of the Evil Ones were, their minds so heavily distorted through all the years of their Rebellion and the Default, so they weren't of right mind to work through or embrace other implications and potential outcomes. They denied the Avonals coming, so it was a HUGE surprise when suddenly they were taken away from the World, it broke their minds to such a degree that they are still trying to put all the pieces back together. It showing again just how strongly we can all live in our minds against our feelings and their truth, if that's the way we choose to go. Which I will add, is the significant truth missing in The Urantia Book. It fails to point that out, that really **our Great Life Choice we are to make, is: to live with our minds in control; or with our feelings leading us**, it's not about choosing one of the mind options, using our mind to choose the Will of God for example, because you can't live the Will of God because you simply decided to by using your mind to believe you are. You can only live true to God by living true to yourself by living true to your feelings, so the truth of those feelings comes up in you from your soul, which are the Truths God put in your soul that God wants you to live when the time is right.

Avonal REVELATION

So this is what your Revelation is all about James, that it's the Feeling Way or the Mind Way, and so which do you choose, and so the whole of humanity is going to be asked that question, that's what your Planetary Judgement is all about, which comes once you've Earthed the Law of Compensation. So that's what happens at the end of Mary's and Jesus' Age and at the beginning of the Avonal Age, that's the 'role call', where does everyone on Earth and in the Mansion Worlds stand in the truth or untruth within themselves. And it's not so much that people or mind spirits have to actually make the choice themselves at that time, it will be their Angels reporting as to where the person or spirit they oversee is focused within themselves. Most people and spirits won't even be aware that they have been 'judged' when the time comes. It's more just a technical point of understanding arrived at when the Ages change.

Law of Compensation

James: Ok, so the Avonals coming changes everything because God wants the Rebellion and Default to end now. That basically is what it all comes down to, that the hidden controllers have lost their Caligastias and Daligastias backers and guidance, now leaving themselves more vulnerable and open to other people who are wanting to challenge that control, like Trump and Putin, who want a different type of control, setting themselves and their people up for what they see as the Aftertimes.

Nanna Beth: Yes, so that's what these End Times are all about. But I can't say as yet to you what will happen, as in Armageddon and all the rest, but just that the Prophecy of the Bible and other religious

END TIMES

texts so many people are using to see what's happening and going to happen has been severely interrupted because of the not-propheesied Avonals. Who weren't included in Prophecy because those prophecies were all contrived by the Angels on behalf of the Evil Ones, who didn't want to accommodate the coming of an Avonal Pair in their future plans. So the truth of yourself and Marion was kept from the world in keeping with the tenets of the Rebellion, so no one knows you're here, that

you were even to come, with The Urantia Book (TUB) being purposefully muddled in this because it too has to comply with the Rebellion and Default. So you're a red herring James, all of which is perfect for us Celestials because we are too, no one understands the importance or our new role in all of this, other than yourself.

But you can also see how masterfully the Angels have included the Avonal Arrival if you know how to interpret the Prophecy properly, to read between the lines, as it's not Jesus or Moshiach who's coming but the Avonal Pair, and they are not coming for a specific religion, but for the whole of humanity, revealing the True And Only Way out of the Rebellion and Default. And I can tell you now James, another thing you haven't quite worked through, but there **CAN ONLY BE ONE TRUE WAY FOR PEOPLE AND SPIRITS TO DO THEIR HEALING**, because it's the way revealed by the Avonal Pair. So it's not that you are just working out your 'version' of the Healing which you are living and writing about, there is **ONLY ONE WAY, only one version**, which is what you and Marion are living. Every Avonal Pair coming to the world would reveal the Same One True Way. So everyone has to abide by Your Way if they want to do their Spiritual Healing successfully, if they ever want to remove themselves from the Rebellion and Default, there simply is no other way. So all the mind stuff is just mind rubbish sending people and spirits deeper into their denial. So the Aftertimes, for the duration of your Age, and beyond, will be Your Way, which you and we are calling the **New Feelings Way**, as opposed to the Old Mind Way.



So all the Alien stuff, all the hidden past technology, as it does exist, will be for nought. It all ends James, all that has gone before, all that existed during the past Pole Shifts, all that was in existence during the Rebellion and Default years, is to end, cease to exist as is has, it's all to be scrubbed from the world. Some of the structures of the past might remain as relics to be slowly naturally eroded or even purposefully broken down in the Aftertimes and beyond, because who wants any reminder of Evil when you can live with pure love? **Some of your current technology will work in the Aftertimes for a little while**, but in due course it will be superseded and so be dispensed with and broken down.

New Feelings Way

The World is going to be purified enough so people of evil can end it in themselves being supported by the New World. Those people of the New Way will thrive in the Aftertimes, whereas those people of the Old Way will be up against it, even though like the mind spirits, they will feel so much better and be even more mind-loving, but really that is even worse than how everyone currently is. Currently the world is still raw, it's easier to see the Wrongness, whereas once the Law of Compensation comes then it all gets covered over to another degree, so making it harder to see the truth of the Wrong. But that can't be helped because the Earth needs the Rebellion and Default to be stopped, because as it is in its rawness it would be too detrimental to the planet itself in the next Age. New energy systems are to be made available during the Next Age, and if humanity just carried on as it is now, people would use them to destroy themselves and the world, so the Law of Compensation has to be 'earthed' to stop people doing that. So even though in one way it cements the Old Way more onto the world, making it the same as the First Mind Mansion World, it can't be helped. And then at the same time, showing up the Wrong and mind way, will be those people doing and who will have done their Healing. And those people will end up taking over the world. At the end of your Avonal Age, the people on the world will be again be offered the choice: Continue with and go back to your rebellious ways; or completely end and eradicate them from the Earth and Mansion

REBELLION
DEFAULT

Worlds. That's when 'Satan' is metaphorically 'unleashed' again, but the world will conclusively choose to keep going with its Healing, which will then greatly alter the course of the Mind Worlds, with the writing on the wall of the mind and old way.

James: I think that covers all I was thinking about. I don't know, there's so much, my mind gets foggy at this stage, so I'll have a break Beth, read over it and see if anything further comes. Thank you for all you said, that helps me gasp it better. It sure is all falling into place so far as understanding my Avonal Fantasy goes, despite what Marion says.

Nanna Beth: It needs to be complete for you James because we Celestials are about to go to the next phase of what we can do. It all coinciding with you and Marion, as you are both to go to your next phase, which allows us to. Pressure is now to be applied more to the world. All that you've both been going through in your different ways, working out what you like and what you hate about the world and how people are, each other, and in yourselves, is all part of what you need to work out to go into your Spirits of Truth which are to be applied to the world in harmony with the Law of Compensation. You both basically have to work out the Law of Compensation for yourselves, you James in the big picture, Marion on the personal level, and you on your personal level and Marion on her big picture understanding of the world. When your Healing ends, it's then the End of the Rebellion and Default, it's completely over, then it's just the outworking through all the phases of what you've done, all of which takes things through your Spiritual Age. Once you both finish your Healing James, then we have total control and then the hidden controllers control is over. It won't matter what they keep trying to do as it will fail, unless we want some part of it to keep going so as to affect other things we want to change. And we'll keep you in touch with all we'll be doing. So all of their madness is starting to be shown up for what it is, as in how the whole virus thing is being dealt with, the need for vaccines when you can't make one that deals with it as it will keep changing, and on it goes. A lot of people are changing because of the Lockdown and everything else, moving against the governments as they see how incompetent they are, no longer wanting to be governed by them, which is opening the road for your Revelations when they are to go public offering such people a New Way to be truly self-governing, even within all the governments' bullshit.

I'll go now James, speak to you soon, Nanna Beth.



Lizzi Swatland of Gold Coast, Queensland, Australia, Spiritual Bio:



So, John, I've been putting this off because why would anybody be interested in my journey towards God? But after reading the messages from your mum and Samantha, I feel compelled to write.

It started when I was 7 when I asked my mum, "Why does God let little children die?" She didn't answer me. She couldn't probably. My parents had divorced and my sister and I were now living with our step father who didn't want us. I hated him so much. I hated mum for putting us in the situation. I couldn't wait to be old enough to leave home. I'd stay with friends from school rather than be at home. I HATED it. I was a weekly border in a Faithful Companions of Jesus convent until the age of 13. It wasn't pleasant living there but anything was better than living with mum and father as we now called him. I found Jesus in the chapel where I'd go to pray. This was the beginning of my relationship with God and Jesus. If I prayed, I was always answered. I knew God and He (as I thought of a Him then) loved me. I was a Jesus girl and was often chatting to him and he helped me as I was a lonely girl in the physical world. My mum was psychic and so when I saw spirits and felt them and talked to them, she would say, "Yes of course darling they are all around us." For that I was grateful. The spirit world was very real to me.

I left home at 18 and went to London (from north west England) ... the Big Smoke at 20. I suppose I left Jesus and God behind a bit as I was delving into finding myself away from the confines of my parents. I still prayed but not to the same extent.

I still hated my parents and myself for hating them. I was asthmatic from when my parents divorced. I still saw my dad but he was too busy with his own selfish life chasing women. I married at 21 to an alcoholic who abused me ... yes I played a great victim after my step father emotionally abused me, so this man was all I thought I deserved.

Fast forward many years later, many painful years and many fun years. I came to Australia in 1983 and then my true 'spiritual' journey began. I started doing emotional work when I met my first spiritual teacher. I could express my emotions freely and it was so freeing. Being English, my mother would not do any emotions, neither my step-father. She couldn't cope with me when I cried as I was an incredibly emotional child and teenager. (I still am!) I could really feel so deeply, but wasn't allowed to as a child so when I met Marie, (teacher) I could really hate my step-father and it was okay. I could imagine killing him for the way he hurt me and that was okay. I could hate myself even more for allowing all this to have happened to me ... etc, etc.

I married two more times ... still searching for love. Until I met my second 'teacher' in 1991 and then my emotional journey really began. She was the most brilliant Reiki teacher and to this day I give gratitude for divinely 'lining up' with her! I started to take responsibility for all the pain and suffering I had been through and really felt deeply into it all, finding out why and going deeply into all the emotions that came up every time I was triggered or reacted to events or people. Over many years, I was able to bring healing to my soul. I did so much inner work on my relationships with my mother, my father and my step-father. Mum and I had many, many conversations and I told her how I felt about her, how I

really felt about her and we cried together many times, always healing. I was able to be in service of my mother when she passed into the spirit world with love and forgiveness.

I was also able to forgive my step father which was HUGE as I still really hated him with a passion! (They had divorced after over 30 years and when mum died, I wanted to find healing as I hadn't seen him for years. Mum hated him in the end too and I don't think she ever found peace with that ... hopefully she now can.)

I had written to him about 6 months after mum died and we met up and it was as if I was meeting this man whom I hated for the first time with new eyes. We saw each other a few times over a couple of years but one particular afternoon I saw him on a soul level and how damaged he was and I felt compassion for him and then I forgave him and then I fell in love with him. All time and space vanished. There was no sound and it was as if time stood still. It wasn't long after that incident that he decided to go back to the UK (he was 80), we saw him off at the airport knowing this was the last time I'd see him and it was all okay. He actually shed a tear which I had never seen him do before. And yes he died soon after arriving back in England.

I met my now partner John in 1993. I said to him when we met, "I don't want to get married again, I can't have children and I'm 8 years older than you." He said, "Well let's just see how we go." Two daughters later and much healing between us, for us, for our daughters and continuing our healing process, we are still together after 27 years.

When I read the transcripts, when I feel them, my hearts just overflows with love. I sometimes get 'prickly' eyes with the love I'm feeling and it is so beautiful. I'm feeling more at peace and I'm feeling more loving to myself and others. I can honestly say I love myself now. I pray to our Beloved Mother and Father and sometimes I feel such overwhelming love permeate through me, it is such an exquisite feeling that words cannot express that feeling. I feel blessed, loved and give such gratitude for all I have, all I have been and all I am yet to be.

Thank you John, James, Marie, Nanna Beth, Sam and the list goes on.

Hugs
Lizzi

PREFACE:**John Doel, typist – spiritual biography**

I, John Doel, was born on 16 January 1947. I recall my mother, Marie, struggling with the issue that I would be separated from her for six months within a week of my birth. I was born in Katoomba where my mother was being treated for tuberculosis and so I was sent home to our sheep and wheat farm at Buddigower, some 30 kilometres south west of West Wyalong in central New South Wales, Australia.

Two adjoining farms were owned by brothers of my father James, who apparently was starting his disappearing acts, leaving home for ever increasing lengths of time and not having anything to do with the family of four children, me being the youngest, or the operation of the farm. Also adjoining the third of the brothers' farms was that of Elizabeth McDonell, my mother's mother, and who I now call Nanna Beth.

By the time mum recovered and returned home, I was spoilt rotten. At the end of six months I had four or five 'mothers' and, apparently, it was a gigantium task of reforming me from my spoilthood.

Both sides of the family were Catholics. The priest would arrive at the community hall once a month travelling the dirt roads from town, or occasionally service was in the home of Uncle Geoff's farm, one of the three east of our farm. The Buddigower village community appeared to be Church of England or Roman Catholic.

The eleven years I lived on the farm, the school teacher for the village lived in our home. Well, he slept in a bed on the verandah in the heat of summer and the cold of winter next to my bed. You could say it was a privilege to have a school teacher at home. I always came in the top three in my class! There were only three in my class, the whole school had on average thirteen students. If I was not chastised enough for my mischief at home then at little lunch I would be told by Bert (teacher) to fetch the feather duster and he would give me a 'top-up' using the duster as a cane.

The farm was sold and we moved into West Wyalong minus father. For four years I attended St Mary's Catholic School which was run by the Sisters of Mercy. Then two years of boarding at the St Patrick's College (boys only) in Goulburn. I got a good final score but did not matriculate, however I did accidentally burn down the school rooms two weeks before the final exams – that got rid of those undesired school books. School was done with for me in 1963.

First full time employment was as a short-hand typist, now I am just a typist. Did spend some time being a Chartered Accountant, had a stunning public practice in Burwood in Sydney which expanded to the Gold Coast, in south-east Queensland, Australia. How that started is that I took correspondence, then just bought the text books, laid on my back on my bed and read and underlined like mad and then sat for external exams – no university for me! The firms I worked for in Sydney were leaders in initiatives within the industry – particularly the health industry.

My Catholicism waned though I did marry Carolyn in a Catholic Church very much against the wishes of her family who were of the Church of England.

What had dawned on me was that we cannot change our ingrained tendencies to be wayward. Confession was always a repeat of the last one. Forgiveness does not eradicate. It appeared pointless. Then the endless repetition of everything was akin to being at boarding school. The routines were circular returns to the same point without any window for progression. What the hell is this all about?

Then my accounting career raised an important issue that all of society appears to be blind to. More than half of my clients, no matter where I worked, were from within the many aspects and arms of the medical industry. They all appeared to be overwhelmed with no solutions for their patients. They were and still are just suppressing the symptoms. There is no cure! What is worse is that NO medical professional will tell you the answer to the most enlightening question ever:

WHAT IS THE CAUSE BEHIND YOUR DISCOMFORT, PAIN OR ILLNESS?

I have longed to understand the answer to that question and define that question for maybe forty years.

Nanna Beth had died before I turned five. Now she is fully in my face again – and that is wonderful. In 2017 she commented that by the time the 1990s rolled around you could say I was verging on being an atheist, or was that agnostic! Good one Nanna!

Then an episode with inventors began to unfold. 1999 was the start of five years of one by one meeting with around 1,000 inventors and rationalising potentiality. My accountant hat was working well. You try talking to guys about a subject that they only know about – one thousand times – well they are inventors! More than half had no technical training in the industry they had developed something that educators would say is impossible. Further, more than half were clearly (to me) mediumistic! So, what the hell is going on here. Further, ALL of the innovative break throughs had benefits for impoverished or emerging communities – not for advance city economies. What is the game going on here?

The formation of the intended structure and scope of Pascas WorldCare and Pascas Foundation unfolded during the era of the inventors, by 2005. Pascas Foundation (Aust) Limited was incorporated on 16 September 2008.

So I started to ask guys and gals what are the two most profound books that I should consider? The first two were; Power vs Force by Dr David R Hawkins and The Messengers by Julia Ingram which outlined the life of Nick Bunick. The bookshelf swelled with maybe 400 books of which I have given 300 away, now redundant.

Dr David R Hawkins has published more than 10 books and several videos. The three and half hour video on kinesiology muscle testing is incredible. If you hold ANY statement in mind then you can determine if it is true or not true. Further, by holding in mind the Map of Consciousness scale that Dr Hawkins developed then you can determine the level of truth. The scale is based on the logarithm of 10 and goes to 1,000. Few books calibrate over 600, then fewer over 800, and then even fewer over 900. 1,000 is the peak potential of natural love. The scale goes onto infinity reflecting Divine Love. Using this process you can calibrate the level of these writings overall, by parts, by pages, by paragraphs and topics one by one. This process has enabled me to put aside and not bother with what is a distraction or not enlightening. Dr Hawkins provided me with a wide and sound foundation in all things spiritual.

I contacted Nick Bunick and later accepted his invitation to participate in the Founding Mystics conference in Las Vegas at the end of June 2007. Man, was that a blast! This group believe they are the reincarnation of specific people of historical relevance – generally. Reincarnation does not take place and, further, it is impossible. Graham Golding and I had four or more days with nearly 100 people who basically made up the spiritual movement worldwide.

Tuesday, 2 July 2007 in the main corridor of the Las Vegas hotel while chatting to Perry Kimelman and Graham Golding, I had the most extraordinary vision of the future and what is possibly going to unfold for PASCAS. The experience was like a world trip in 90 seconds where I met something like 800

people and I saw many of the PASCAS Care Centres! Apparently I had just handed the program over to God – it was a stunning display – movement was faster than light, I could see the end of light beams falling behind me.

Then on that same day, sitting in front of Grace Sears, before she could start her session, I could feel myself lighting up like a Christmas tree; it felt like I was exploding. No worries mate, these guys are the most highly experienced spiritualists to be found! This ‘frying of my mind’ ebbed and flowed, on and off, for about three and a half months. It was like a burning hat band that would start at the front of my forehead and progress around my head where a hat band would sit. It was not until 2017 when Nanna Beth explained that this process was the opening of my mind to other possibilities, removing erroneous beliefs in the process. Then Kevin, who had died in 2012, also explained that he had the same experience after he died.



It is a turning point from which you cannot turn back. Your openness and longing to find and know truth is permanent. What you held dear to yourself, as it being your own truth, is now permanently put to the side. You still remember your erroneous beliefs and ways of living, however when you are presented with Truth there is no ‘push back’. You welcome Truth and embrace another step forward to the certainty and freedom that comes with it. We all will have this ‘fried mind’ or ‘burning hat band’ experience to a lesser or greater extent.

Holy Crap!
John, is that
you?!



What is unfolding for Pascas Worldcare is this:

perceived truth MoC 880 – relative truth potential MoC 1,480

Utilising Dr Hawkins’ Map of Consciousness and kinesiology muscle testing, the Pascas Papers and the environment is persistently revealing this calibration – which is two observations on the one topic. Just taking a casual involvement in the topic or environment then the perceived level of truth of MoC 880 is reflecting the equivalent of the 5th Divine Love healing Mansion World. Should the reader or observer then take a full engagement with what is presented then there is the potential for the truth to have the full benefit of its potentiality of MoC 1,480 which is akin to the 3rd Celestial Heaven. This is extra-ordinary.

Only the writings of James Moncrief and James Padgett together with some supporting writings have generated calibrations over 1,000. Celestial spirits were restrained from writing until cracks in the Universal Law governing the Rebellion and Default were opened. No other spiritual writings previous to 31 May 1914 could and did have potential calibrations above MoC 1,000 and most of the world’s treasured books calibrate far lower. This heralds the beginning of the Great U-Turn.

Now with an open mind and a more focused search for Truth, in June 2009 I, John, met up with AJ Miller and consequently attended his discussions through to November 2011. I accredit AJ Miller for providing me with intensive exposure to the Padgett Messages and associated observations that, at best, I may not have achieved in 20 years. I felt there was nothing or little further to be gained and I broke off contact.

The works of Dr Daniel Samuels, Hans Radax, Joseph Babinsky, Dr James Reid and Nicholas Arnold expanded upon Divine Love and spiritual matters in general, however nothing expanded and addressed

the gaps in the healing process that AJ Miller noted as essential. No one could complete what he introduced – not even AJ.

Then in November 2016, I was introduced to the writings of James Moncrief and then his phone number. I phoned and he answered!

By February 2017 I was sitting dumbfounded that no one recognised who James and Marion truly are. If you have ever driven into the Kings Cross area in Sydney and not recognised the great big blazing red billboard or been in Times Square in New York and not recognised the signage and what it was saying – then I remained stunned! It is clear as Coca-Cola as to who they are!



Throughout all of history, Mary Magdalene has only written through one person and that is James Moncrief.

Throughout all of history, Jesus has only written through James Padgett and James Moncrief.

One person only has written and fully explained how to engage in and subsequently complete the healing of their engagement in the Rebellion and Default. And now Marion and James are completing their healing and moving out of the healing process. Samantha from England is following in close succession, and so will others. We can only follow Marion and James.

Yes, others believe they have transcribed messages from Jesus but that is not so, that is not Jesus from Nazareth of the Bible but typically a Jesus from the Celestial Heavens who is fully versed through researching and engaging in the very amazing museum at Jerusalem on the 1st Celestial Heaven. Other Celestials with names akin to the Apostles of Jesus have from time to time done the same thing.

Dr Daniel Samuels transcribed for a Celestial spirit being Jesus from the Celestial Heaven. Hans Radax did transcribe for Judas of Kerioth, the Apostle known as Judas the Iscariot. Some of the Apostles who lived and walked with Jesus did provide messages for James Padgett. This group of writings have all unfolded to bring about the Great U-Turn, the End Times, the Change Over, the New Spirit Age of 1,000 years which is the Avonal Age. This is one hell of an incredible interesting time and, yes, the Avonal Pair are here and they are not a Coca-Cola sign but to me they are that obvious.

And for me it is even more incredibly amazing and wonderful. My close members of my family have ALL progressed into the Celestial Heavens and they are contributing to this unfolding of change for all of Earth's humanity. Nanna Beth, 3rd Celestial Heaven, with her soulgroup of 24 personalities, 12 soulmate pairs, is leading the Great U-Turn. That is my grandmother, the mother of my mum! Kevin moved into the 1st Celestial Heaven in 2017. Marie (mum), Raymond (1st cousin) and Bradley (my nephew and son of Kevin) arrived a little over a year ago in 2019 or so. My brother Lloyd (living) and I have absolutely no doubt as to who they are. This makes this all so very personal and dear to me.

All I can say, someone has to be in a front seat and the best I can do is convey what has come to me.

Aspiring to Living Feelings First, John Doel

SUN'S current SPIRALLING PHASE is having a MAJOR IMPACT on EARTH'S CLIMATE.

<http://www.helical-universe.info/>

<https://watchers.news/author/jamalshrair/>

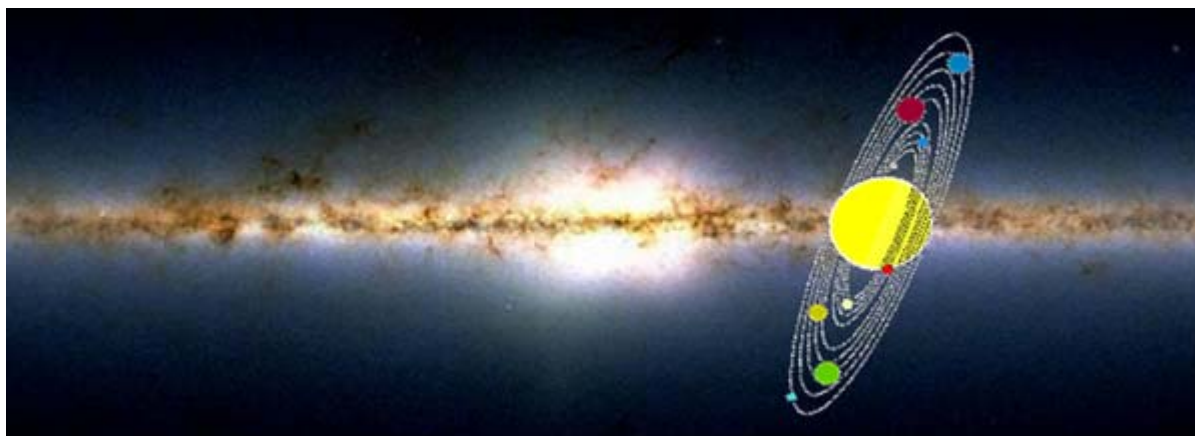
Notes drawn from Jamal S Shrair research

P.49

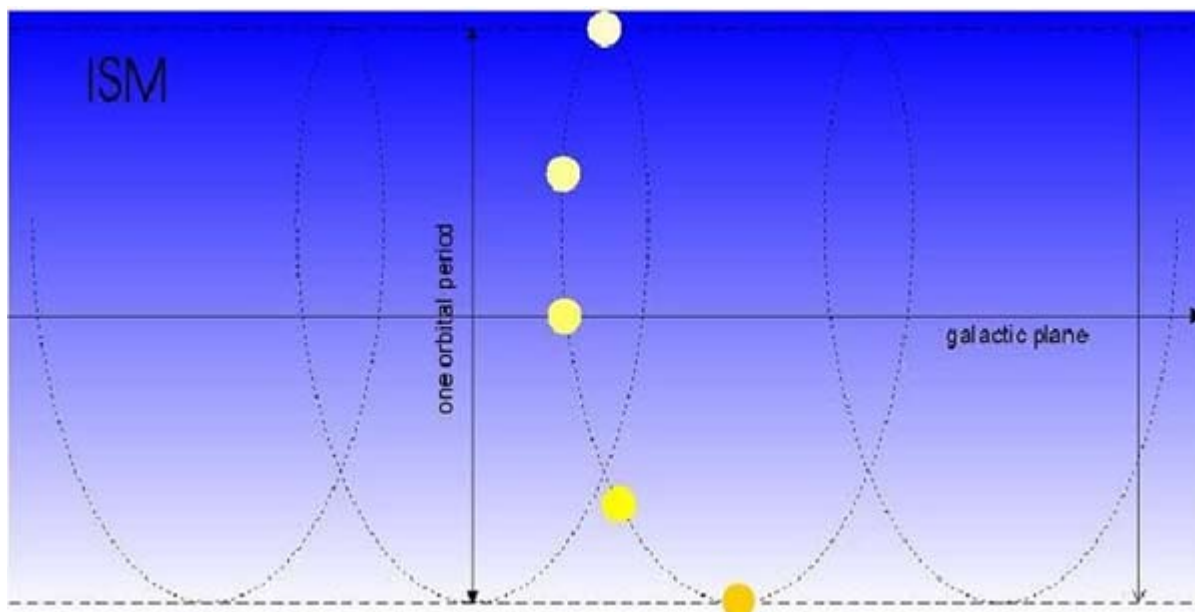
NEXUS magazine June-July 2020

Helical.cosmos@gmail.com and shrair.solarmodel@gmail.com

While orbiting the galactic core, the Sun is spiralling up and down above and below the galactic equator (or plane). One full cycle takes thousands of years to be completed. Many indications are showing that the spiralling up of the Sun above the galactic equator is approaching its limit. Note that when the limit is reached, the maximum possible rate of the highest cosmic radiations within the heliosphere is obtained.



The reason is because when the Sun reaches its ultimate height in the galaxy, it will be at the nearest possible distance to the galactic core. That will be the biggest solar event in thousands of years and it will mark the completion of the transformation cycle of the entire Solar System. Afterwards, the Sun starts to descend (spiralling down) and new cycle begins. However, the spiralling up of the Sun is fundamental cause of extreme climate events, severe weather phenomena and the increase in geological activity, including the awakening of dormant and extinct volcanoes.

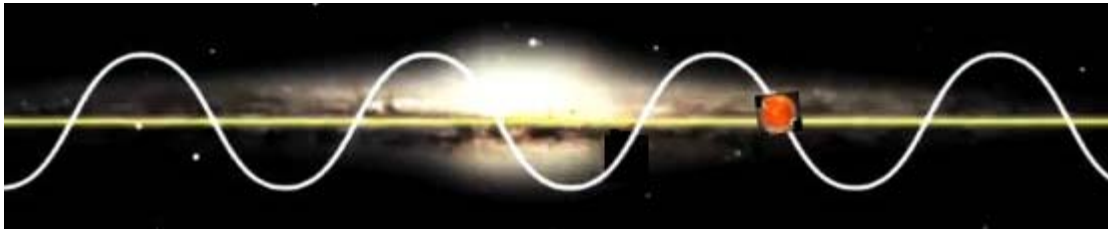


In other words, the reason for the current climate change and the massive increase in geological activities is exclusively due to the increase of high energy magnetic radiation, in both the atmosphere and the core of the Earth. So, as the Sun drifts higher, the rate and intensity of solar cosmic radiation will increase further. Keep in mind that when the Sun reaches its ultimate height, the most intense solar

cosmic radiations will penetrate on a large scale the giant magnetic bubble that surrounds our planet, Earth, which might even cause its temporary collapse. Consequently, climate events and geological activities will intensify and enter the stage of upheaval. During this stage, the geomagnetic reversal speeds up and the process will be completed in a very short period of time.

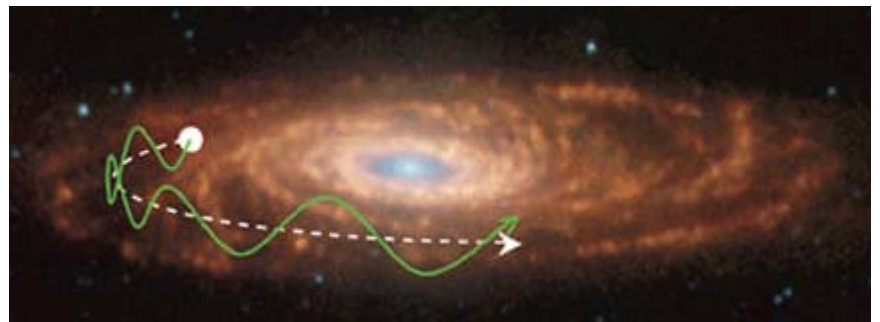


Earth is either passing through the galactic equator OR the apex of rotation!

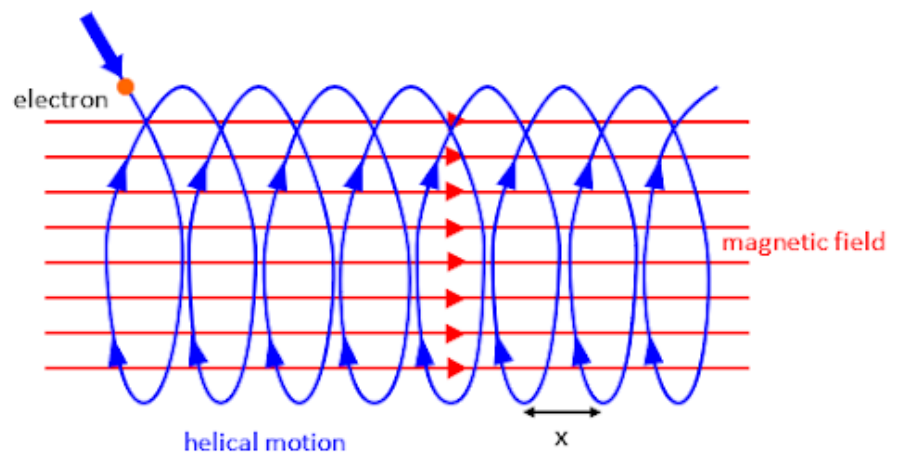


Introduction

Due to the fundamental defects in the current laws of physics, the most important facts about our own star and planet are not understood. Thus one should not be surprised that climate science is ruled by corrupt politicians and power-hungry individuals. Make no mistake about it, the Sun is misunderstood, not only with regard to the process responsible for its primary energy source, but also with regard to its motion and relationship with our planet.



The true motion of the Sun in the galaxy is not a circular motion, but exactly like the motion of an electron in the hydrogen atom. The electron is not moving on a circular orbit or with a random motion around the proton – as quantum mechanics claims – but on a helical orbit. It is also oscillating up and down (spiral oscillation) while orbiting the proton. Moreover, the position and momentum of the electron in the atom are deterministic, not probabilistic. Both quantum and classical mechanics are wrong about the true motion, the spinning velocity and other properties of subatomic particles.



Nevertheless, the dominant force over the Sun is exactly the same force that dominates the electron. And in an identical manner to the electron, the Sun is also spiralling up and down while rotating around

the galactic core with its companions system of stars. The cycle of spiralling up and down takes thousands of years to be completed (possibly 12,500 to 13,000 years to complete one elevation to the highest point in the cycle from the lowest point and the same for the downward path to the lowest extreme), not millions. However, there is a well-known observed fact – although current physics does not acknowledge it – that many galactic events impact the magnetic fields of the Sun and its planets. The impact of those energetic events, especially those that take place close to the galactic centre, increase as the Sun rises up. But still, the impacts of those events are negligible, unless they are huge energetic events, such as an extremely intense gamma-ray burst.

Cosmic rays are the loose term for all forms of highly energised protons and atomic nuclei which are produced in suns, supernovae and other galaxies. Cosmic radiation pervades the solar system is mediated with terrestrial activity by the Earth's magnetic field. Some examples of cosmic rays on Earth include the aurora borealis / australis and the cloud formation phenomenon which mediates warming and cooling of the Earth and appears to also coincide with Earthquake activity.

Moreover, according to Jamal S Shrair's understanding, and contrary to the standard solar model, the Sun is powered externally. He believes there are sufficient data from the beginning of the space age to show an externally powered Sun.

Thus, like all stars, the Sun is powered externally and its energetic behaviour and magnetic properties depend on its location in the galaxy. The radiant energy of the Sun is determined by the state of its internal and external magnetic fields. Keep in mind that the two fields are correlated and working in coordination. As the Sun spirals up and down in the galaxy, the intensity of its magnetic field fluctuates greatly. When it spirals up to its highest point above the galactic plane, the intensity of its magnetic field reaches its ultimate strength and the exact opposite is true when it reaches its lowest point below it.

Increase in Sun's Brightness

To complete one cycle of going above and below the galactic plane it takes the Sun thousands of years, however the exact duration of the cycle is unknown due to different interactions and variable factors. Some of them are local in the Sun's neighbourhood, while others are galactic ones. Nonetheless, it is a well-known and indisputable fact that the rate and intensity of cosmic rays which reach the Solar System depend exclusively on the state of the heliosphere. But, in spite of that fact, the strength of the heliosphere increases as the Sun spirals upward, and the number and intensity of high energy particles that penetrate this magnetic bubble increases even more. The interstellar medium (ISM) surrounding the Sun gets denser and denser as the Sun rises up. And, when it reaches its highest point, it will be surrounded by the highest possible dense region. As a result, the rate of cosmic rays in the Solar System would reach its maximum level.

Different studies and observations in the last two decades from well-known institutes prove beyond doubt the physical truth about our star illustrated in the above diagram. In the late 1990s, Alexey N Dmitriev, a professor of geology and member of the Siberian department of the Russian Academy of Sciences, pointed out in his research that the plasma density on the edge of the Solar System started to increase in the middle of the 20th century. According to his study, the plasma density was around 10 astronomical units in the early 1960s, but by the middle of the 1990s it became 100 astronomical units. This is a massive increase in the overall brightness of the energy at the edge of the Solar System. That means the Solar System as a whole has moved into a region in space where the Sun itself became highly charged. This is a fact, and it is obvious from the brightness of the Sun and the saturation of the interplanetary space. The speed of solar emissions in the interplanetary region is becoming faster and faster. More importantly, the brightness of the Sun itself has increased.

A research study, published in 2004 and carried out by Swiss and German scientists, showed that the Sun is burning more brightly than at any time during the past 1,000 years. Dr Sami Solanki, the director of the renowned Max Planck Institute for Solar System Research in Göttingen, Germany, who led the research, said: “The Sun has been at its strongest over the past 60 years and may now be affecting global temperatures. The Sun is in a changed state. It is brighter than it was a few hundred years ago and this brightening started relatively recently – in the last 100 to 150 years.” When this observed fact was acknowledged by those honest scientists, die-hard conservatives and defenders of the standard solar dogma became completely silent and the mass media ignored it altogether. At the same time, the blind followers of the dogmatic science debunked it as usual.

Massive Earth Changes

Earth is in a constant state of flux, and, based on its long history, changes are cyclical. (Every 12,500 to 13,000 years there appears to be major Earth changes and events.) And a single cycle takes thousands of years to reach its climax. (The last event about 12,500 years ago was a major Earth change event and the next is anticipated to be ‘moderate’! Consequently the Earth change event may be ‘moderate’ at the apex, the top of the rotation and the major Earth change event a major at the bottom of the circular rotation.) However, it is a well-known fact that there were multiple ice ages called glacial periods. We are currently in an interglacial time. Glacial and interglacial periods are the main transformation cycles and they depend entirely on the position of the Sun in the galaxy. (The Sun appears to emit a micro-nova event at the apex or bottom of the rotation thus bringing about instant extreme warming on the side of Earth then facing the Sun with a freezing event on the far side of Earth thus bringing about an ice-age either minor or all the way through to major.) Besides that, the final phase of these periodic cycles is always accompanied by major geophysical events. These geophysical events trigger climate upheaval, which leads to the vanishing of so many biological creatures and the emerging of new ones. For instance, the opening and closing of oceanic gateways between land masses, as a result of the continental drift altered global ocean circulation patterns which, in turn, caused severe climate change on a global scale. The other colossal event was the uplift of the great mountain belts, which was caused by continental collisions. This event caused the disruption of atmospheric circulation and triggered an era of extreme climate change.

(It is understood the last ‘Pole Shift’ / Earth change event about 12,500 years ago brought about the submersion of Atlantis into the Atlantic Ocean and that maybe the prior Earth change of 25,000 years ago resulted in the submersion of Atlantis into the Pacific Ocean.)

Nonetheless, the greenhouse theory of climate change which asserts that the vanishing of island; the emerging of many new islands; the sliding and movement of islands; the movement of the great rift valley; the appearance of huge cracks all over the world; the rising bedrock under Antarctica; the emerging of posts of bubbling mud (geysers of mud); the increase of landslides; the increase and widespread instances of sinkhole, especially the giant sinkholes that are popping up all over Siberia; the massive increase in the eruption of volcanoes, especially submarine volcanoes; the huge increase in earthquakes; the non-stop eruption of mud volcanoes and the birth of new ones; the increase in the number and intensity of hurricanes, dust storms, typhoons and cyclones; the spread of devastating wildfires around the world, including the massive fires in the polar region (Arctic); the record breaking of temperatures (in the last ten years) from north to south in both winter and summer; and the record breaking number of snowstorms; the theory that all are caused by the emission of greenhouse gases, as a result of human activities, is unsubstantiated and scientifically groundless. In fact, it is not even a theory, but rather a political dogma, and it is, far worse – comparable to the myths of the dark ages. The reason why this political dogma is the dominant view accepted by mainstream scientist is partly because

their minds are infected by it, but mainly because they cannot provide any other explanations, since they do not understand the physical reality of the Sun and its true relationship with our planet.

Therefore, current Earth changes, which started a long time ago and became massive and extreme in recent years, cannot possibly be explained without understanding the physical reality of the Sun and its true motion based on the above assertion. On the other hand, when the physical reality of our star is eventually realised, it will be crystal clear that current Earth changes are not caused by carbon dioxide emissions (greenhouse gas emissions), but rather by the variation of extraterrestrial magnetic radiations, namely by the intensity of solar radiation and the rate of cosmic rays that reach the atmosphere, the surface and the interior of the Earth. (Radiation has penetrated deep to the core of Earth thus bringing about an increase in the rotation of the nickel iron core thus warming the surface of Earth from below, also increasing the temperatures of the oceans marginally. This increased internal rotation is also causing surface tensions and disturbances.)

Note that the rate at which extraterrestrial energy reaches the three main layers of the Earth fluctuates greatly on both short and long timescales. Nonetheless, as has already been mentioned, the rate starts to increase when the Sun begins spiralling above the galactic plane. And, as it starts to approach the highest limit of its spiralling cycle, the rate increases enormously. Consequently, extreme weather events become more frequent and geological activity increases enormously.

Increase in Wildfires Due to Intensity of Solar Radiation and Increased Rate of Cosmic Radiation

One of the most visible consequences of severe climate change that the Earth is experiencing right now is the increase in the intensity and frequency of wildfires. In the past few years they have increased enormously and spread to unexpected regions.



In addition to the huge fires that were burning in large areas in North America, Brazilian Amazon, Europe, Sub-Saharan Africa, Asia and Australia, 2019 also saw wildfires in the Arctic. This kind of fire we have never seen before.

The Amazon, one of the wettest places on Earth, was on “huge and unprecedented” fire. Fires are burning across the planet. The question is why have they increased enormously in size and intensity? And more importantly, why have even cold and wet regions started to have huge fires?

Although humans have never seen fires like these, ancient wildfires were much worse. Ancient global firestorms drove mass extinctions and reshaped life on Earth. There have been greater burnings in the deep past, as we can see from the fossil records.

According to conventional explanations, wildfires are the result of human-induced climate change, which creates the conditions for wildfires to take place (increasing their likelihood). In other words, rising global temperatures, as a result of human-made climate change, is (taken as) the reason. Beside that, negligence and pyromania also play a role. These explanations are expected, of course, and in agreement with the current political dogma. But they do not correspond to the core reason which cannot be comprehended, without understanding the physical reality of our star. Several observations have shown a correlation between wildfires and the increase of solar cosmic radiations.

First of all, it should be noted that the intensity of solar radiation has increased enormously, since the Sun has been shifted to a higher position and its magnetic field strength has more than doubled over the last 120 years. Due to this reason, solar wind directed towards the Earth becomes stronger with deeper penetration towards the topographic surface (relating to the arrangement of the physical features of an area – hills, creeks, etc). Thus, it should not come as a surprise that a strong causality relationship between solar activity and the ignition of forest fires have been found.

All the results of the studies showed that, in every concrete situation, an emission of strong radiation from highly energetic regions that were in geo-effective position had preceded the fires. This radiation is composed of very high energy and high speeds of particles that come from coronal holes. (Coronal holes are areas where the Sun's corona is colder, hence darker, and has lower-density plasma than average because there is lower energy and gas levels.) Thus, wildfires are definitely one of the consequences of a changing Sun, which is still spiralling up. In other words, the huge increase in the strength of the Sun's magnetic field certainly has a role in the increase of wildfires. But, according to Jamal S Shrair's independent scientific view, solar radiation is not the primary cause for the increase of wildfires, although the intensity of solar radiation has definitely increased in recent times. That is to say, the Sun in itself is not the main reason, but rather the increase of cosmic radiation (cosmic rays), as a result of the changing Sun, is the primary cause.

The first question, however, that one should ask is, what kind of physical relations do cosmic rays have with wildfires? In other words, how does the physical process work? The process can be described as follows: cosmic rays trigger lightning in thunderstorms, especially dry thunderstorms, and lightning ignites wildfires. Some would think that thunderstorms – not dry thunderstorms – would not ignite forest fires, since the rain would put out the fire. This is not always the case, because some lightning strikes occur away from the immediate vicinity of the thunderstorm, and not all thunderstorms have significant rainfall with them.



So, to follow up with the explanation, how can cosmic rays trigger lightning? To begin with, it is infinitely important to mention that the phenomenon of lightning is still an unsolved mystery, just like all phenomena that happen in the atmosphere of our planet. And do not be surprised, because the defects in the current laws of physics are at the most fundamental level. Anyway, lightning flashes on Earth more than 100 times per second, but how lightning is triggered in thunderstorms cannot be explained within the scope of the current mainstream physics. Decades of analysis have shown that electric fields within thunderclouds have just a tenth (or less) of the strength required to spark a lightning bolt.

However, more than 27 years ago the Russian physicist, Alex Gurevich, proposed that lightning might be triggered by cosmic rays. He is right; high energy cosmic ray is the missing link in the phenomenon of lightning. And the concept of a “runaway breakdown” he introduced is very accurate. Some critics of the concept argue that, to kindle lightning, initial calculations suggest very high energy cosmic rays were needed. They say these types of cosmic rays are relatively rare.

But those critics are not aware that extremely powerful cosmic rays have been raining down on us at an increasing rate. Furthermore, and most importantly, the proposal of Gurevich is still very accurate, even

if we assume for the sake of argument that the rate of very high energy cosmic rays is not enough to generate the runaway breakdown to kindle lightning. That is because thunderclouds possess vast numbers of electrically charged water droplets and ice nuggets, which Gurevich and his colleagues call “hydrometeors”. In such energetic surroundings, cosmic rays 10,000 to 100,000 times less energetic than thought could generate the cascades of electrons needed for lightning. Such cosmic rays hit Earth about as often as lightning flashes on the planet.

Moreover, Gurevich and his colleague Anatoly Karashtin at the Radiophysical Research Institute in Nizhny Novgorod, Russia, analysed radio pulses from nearly 3,800 lightning strikes detected in Russia and Kazakhstan. The nature of these pulses suggest they created by the kind of electrons one would expect to see in the runaway breakdowns from cosmic rays.

However, in 2019 more observational evidence was obtained that showed the increase of cosmic rays is the reason for the increase of lightning which is responsible for the ignition of wildfires. Climate scientists were surprised in 2019 when dozens of lightning strikes were detected within 300 nautical miles of the North Pole. In National Geographic, Daniel Swain, a climate scientist at the University of California, Los Angeles noted: “It has been an extraordinary year and an extraordinary summer in the far north”. The same article further stated, “Weird things are happening in the Arctic and quirky lightning is yet another peculiarity to add to the growing list.”

There is nothing unusual about lightning strikes near the poles. The intensity of cosmic rays bombarding the Earth’s surface is always the largest at the poles, even when the rate is at its lowest level. Thus, no wonder that the biggest wildfires are in those northern and southern hemisphere regions that are not far away from the poles. Lightning strikes have increased enormously in 2019 and records were shattered around the globe.

So, it is abundantly clear that lightning strikes have increased around the globe and the reason is not human-made climate change, as mainstream science is claiming. The increase is exclusively due to the massive increase of cosmic radiation.

All physical events and phenomena from the smallest subatomic structure to the largest cosmic structure are the result of magnetic fields interactions. The Earth is not an exception to this universal fact. All the physical events in its atmosphere, on the surface and at the interior, are also the results of magnetic field interactions. Moreover, these interactions do not only drive the physical processes, but also the biological ones including behavioural patterns. Thus, it should not come as a surprise that wildfires are related to the increase of extraterrestrial radiations.

Revealing the truth about the Sun is the most powerful blow that can be delivered to the global corruption, fake and anti-science trends. Furthermore, and most importantly, the exploration of the cosmos and the opening of the gate of heaven cannot be realised with knowing the physical reality of our star.



JOHN EXPLORING:

Monday, 1 June 2020

Hello Kathaleen and Kevin,

(John's questions are in blue. Kevin is John's brother-in-law and he is the father of Bradley, also Celestial. Kathaleen is Kevin's soulmate – one soul, two personalities.)

Well Kevin, this Pole Shift timing appears to be resolving itself, if you would kindly comment.

It appears that when our Sun is at its extremes from the galactic equator then the cosmos radiation is unrestrained due to the absence of other phenomenon and we have the maximum potential for energy to fuel the Sun and also interact with Earth, which is what we are presently experiencing.

Kevin, 1st Celestial Heaven: Hello John, Kathaleen and myself are doing very well. We're still settling in, still changing a lot, adjusting to the new light-frequency over here which affects everything and every part of you. We're playing a role that you might call go-between, sort of like a glorified errand boy and girl, between Nanna Beth (3rd Celestial Heaven) and all she's doing, and yourself. We're sort of like a bit of mortar helping to hold it all together. Not that it needs holding together mind you.



Kathaleen & Kevin

And to be honest with you, Pole Shifts are 'not our thing'. Nor are we allowed to forward much information to you regarding them.

I can say, that for James, you have presented him with yet another confusion, because all he has read and understood from Ben is that it's all to do with the sun passing through the galactic plane and not as this author suggests with it happening at the extremes in distance from the galactic plane.

And I can't tell you which it is. Apparently we Celestials, this coming from Nanna Beth, were only to point you in the direction of understanding that it's something that happens and needs to be considered by you, just to cause you more stress I would imagine!



Earth is either passing through the galactic equator OR the apex of rotation!



I am to tell you more information about it will be forthcoming, but not for a while; other things have to happen on Earth first, and we're not to reveal such information just yet because potentially that might adversely affect these things.

So you'd have to look more into where this author is getting his information about the position of the sun in relation to the galactic plane and where Ben gets his.

I will also add, again for your consideration, the exact date of the Shift might not be revealed to the world. You have Douglas' date of 2046 to contend with, and other dates are floating around, however you'll all have to wait and see on that.

John: Sometime through the Earth passing the apex of the spiral rotation, and similarly the bottom of the rotation, the Sun may express a micro-nova event that unfolds a massive warming of one side of Earth while ejecting all heat from the far side from the Sun on Earth thus introducing a minor or major ice-age for all of Earth.

Kevin: The question here that needs addressing is what causes the sun to nova at the apex's, and why is it then a quick event and not something drawn out over years as the sun moves through the apex? As compared to the hypotheses of it being the dust cloud and galactic waves the sun might encounter when passing through the galactic plane, which could build up triggering the nova? Do stars nova when they are in, or above and below, the galactic plane? There should be some evidence available to work that out.

But really, it doesn't matter which is right, because it's more about the fact that something severe happens on a cyclic basis that involves the sun and all the planets and the rest of the galaxy.

John: The top of the rotation may be the catalyst for a "mild" pole shift and ice-age introduction which may only take a few days to unfold – possibly coinciding with a micro-nova event. Similarly, when the Sun and our solar system are at the bottom of the rotation, then a "major" pole shift and ice-age event may unfold. And whether the poles physical shift may be occasionally but not with every such event. And how much they may shift is highly variable.

Kevin: No, it doesn't work like that, it's just that there are many other factors involved that cause it to be more or less severe. And there's still other factors not known yet by those people investigating it, which would determine it one way or the other. Each Shift has its own 'personality' or 'flavour', with them all having certain characteristics in common.

John: As the environmental events have such enormous variations in circumstances, these cycles, from bottom to top and also from top to bottom, each one may take around 12,500 to 13,000 years to unfold. A full rotation requiring 25,000 to 26,000 years to complete. As we look back at the estimated dating of ancient events, the timing estimates frequently can be divided by 12,500 to 13,000 years, multiples thereof, being 'pole shifts' that have taken place.

Kevin, would you mind adding your comments to this please?

Kevin: The other factor is the relationship of the sun to the Earth, as in, what is happening to the magnetic fields of the sun and Earth (and the other planets), what is their relationship, and how is that affecting the cosmic particles and radiation, the intensity from the Sun, and the susceptibility of their effect on Earth. Something Ben is always working on.

John: Bearing in mind that we appear to be approaching the apex of the rotation cycle and that the crescendo of Earth events is building up towards the climax, the dissemination of the spiritual Truths that started to be accumulated with James Padgett from 31 May 1914 and now culminating with James Moncrief, the overall goal is to have these as widely spread and available as considered appropriate for

humanity to become aware of these Truths before the major disruptions from the emerging Pole Shift unfolds.

Kevin: Yes.



John: An important element of this timing is for the population on Earth to be at a potential maximum. Then with such a major Earth change a large population with awareness of the Revelations will enter the 1st spirit Mansion World and gradually infiltrate that information there also. We are all going to the 1st Mansion World one time or another, so is there some benefits to be had in a mass transfer of personalities for the introduction of this new Spiritual Age.

Kevin: It's not an important element to have the population at a maximum as such, it's just that it's another part of the outworking of the Rebellion and Default. Humanity has had great populations at other times in the past, all which built up through the relevant Pole Shift Age, reaching the peak around the end of the Age. Some had peaks and troughs within the Pole Shift Age too.

It's true, and that's part of what we Celestials are preparing for, the great influx of people into the Mind Worlds (spirit mind Mansion Worlds 1, 2, 4 and 6), and many with the awareness of the New Way. Those of the New Way will quickly move into the Third World (3rd spirit healing Mansion World), anyone who is interested in doing their Healing or understanding more about it, so as to ease the pressure on the lower Mind Worlds (Mansion Worlds 1 and 2) in a population sense. However these mind Worlds can easily accommodate such a sudden influx of spirits into them. Everything gets disrupted, but everyone can 'fit' in.

Closer to the time more information will be passed through to the Mind Worlds so they can prepare a little, like setting up more and larger Arrival Halls, and more spirits being called to help settle the newly arrived spirits.



More importantly is the introduction of the Law of Compensation to the Earth giving a time for it to affect many people allowing them to work through their pain still on Earth, so as to ease the potential numbers suddenly arriving in the Hell-planes.

Law of Compensation

And the other thing is, many mind spirits will be observing what happens on Earth when things get going, and they will understand about the New Way, and so many will embrace it and start leaving the Mind Worlds before the great influx of new people from the shift.

Lot's of mind spirits are feeling something is up, something BIG is happening, they can sense an increase in vibration, a stirring in the Light; the religionists are **RELIGIONISTS** getting very excited because they are claiming their Messiahs and Holy Men are imminent. And then because of this light-disruption, the increasing of the vibration, it's making a lot of them feel disturbed; their world which they've happily settled into and have completely under control of their mind, is starting to rattle, cracks are starting to appear, they are having to apply more mind control to keep their emotions and feelings under control not liking that bad ones are starting to push up and threaten their false security. And this is only going to continue. And so it's for

**NEW
WAY**

these mind spirits, the one's who can't apply their minds as well to keep themselves under control, who will be more open to the New Way. So these are the ones we Celestials are keeping an eye on. And then after the Shift, with so many people from Earth suddenly dead and alive again, that shock will make them more open to the New Way.

There are benefits of having 'mass transfers of people into spirit' however not for reasons that we're very aware of. We're schooled a little about the phases of humanity, and the 'waves' of humanity, it is beyond my current understanding John, I'm not really interested in it much, to be honest. It's about the Cosmic Pulse from Paradise that determines the incarnation, natural and spiritual evolution of physical and mansion worlds; about our Mother and Father and those under them on the highest levels coordinating soulmate unions, spiritual group formations, and their 'tracking' through Ascension and then beyond.



On a more 'closer to home' level of understanding, we're all 'tribal': families, tribes / communities, nations, then the whole of humanity over varying phases of time, then the whole of each humanity in Creation. And then we all have our corresponding Angels with us in their corresponding larger and larger groups. So we're all meant to 'be together' to some degree, so these mass deaths are part of that. You'd have to study the whole evolution of humanity on Earth through all the phases to get a better understanding, which I'll happily leave up to you John – a little something to occupy your mind for a bit should you wish when you come over, looking up the records! However I think what I'm saying now will be enough for you TOO! So I will move on.

John: Alternatively, after such a major Earth change, then to disseminate these Revelations would be extremely difficult after the event and this is purely to set the availability to access these writings on a global scale before communications around the world collapse due to the Earth changes. Kevin, any comments please?

Kevin: It wouldn't be difficult, the Avonal Pair would just do what they do after the Shift, only there'd, of course, be less people they'd be able to pass such Revelation onto. And that could happen; however it seems to be this side of the Shift we're all getting ready for.

John: Historical writings have suggested that some people have lived extra-ordinary long lives, such as 800 years, 200 years and typically 80 years. So the question is best to ask how long was a year at that time? A lunar cycle may have been a year. 13 lunar cycles in our current calendar year, then suggests dividing 800 by 13 giving a life span of 61 years. A season is a quarter or some other fraction of a year, thus 4 seasons in a year suggests that 200 is now divided by 4 to provide a life span of 50 years. Thus, for the most part of humanity's history, life cycles could be considered to be 50 to 80 years mostly.

Kevin: It doesn't matter how you divide it up, it's what is required by the 'over all soul of humanity' during each Pole Shift Age. And that is determined by the amount of experience one can gain – live through one's life. The Age most people live up to currently seems about the standard age to gain such experience. And that is as it stands for the Rebellion, it might vary through the phases of humanity's Healing, people might live longer or shorter, all depending on the experience required.

John: A question to be explored is now that it is possible through Feeling Healing to heal one's spiritual condition and begin to live life in a Celestial Soul Condition here on Earth. For those who do so, is it anticipated that life spans may increase in years and what may be a typical expectation please?

Kevin: I don't think they'd be anything to gain by it John. If anything the life expectation would decrease because once you've finished your Healing or even if you are born Celestial and grow up living a true life on Earth, quickly you'd reach the apex of all you could experience in the physical compared with what more would be offered you by coming into spirit and getting on with your Ascension over here through the Celestial Spheres. So I think about a hundred or so years is about it. Really about 80 – 90 years, Three Saturn Returns in an Astrological sense. But I might also be wrong and lives may be lived longer, but we've not been told anything definite about that.

(Your *Saturn return* occurs once every 27-29 years when *Saturn returns* to the sign it was in when you were born, ushering you into a new phase of adulthood. During the Saturn return—which lasts 2.5 to 3 years—you will come face to face with your own blocks and be forced to push through them. All the “mistakes” you made in the nearly three decades leading up to this seem to crystallise.)

John: When someone refers to the “Lord” are they referring to God, the Father or are they referring to Jesus as Lord as a spirit personality or are they referring to Jesus as the Son of God and being part of God?

Kevin: As James said on the phone, it depends on their beliefs, their religious persuasion, so all of the above and more. If you look up the definition of ‘Lord’ in the dictionary, you’ll see what the word means and so how rightly or wrongly it’s applied.

<https://www.google.com/search?client=firefox-b-d&q=Lord+meaning>

What does Lord in the Bible mean?

This name is a rendering of the distinctive personal name of the **God** of Israel. The all caps or small caps writing differentiate this from "**Lord**" in normal type, which is the standard translation for the Hebrew epithet אֲדֹנָי (transliterated Adonai), meaning "**Lord**".

Is Lord and God the same thing?

Lord usually translates adonai, which is the equivalent of ruler or master (as in English today). **LORD** usually translates Yahweh (Jehovah), the sacred covenant name of **God**. **God** usually translates elohim, which appears to mean something like "the mighty one."

Lord:

<https://www.dictionary.com/browse/lord>

a person who has authority, control, or power over others; a master, chief, or ruler.

a person who exercises authority from property rights; an owner of land, houses, etc.

a person who is a leader or has great influence in a chosen profession: the great lords of banking.

a feudal superior; the proprietor of a manor.

a titled nobleman or peer; a person whose ordinary appellation contains by courtesy the title Lord or some higher title.

Lord:

<https://dictionary.cambridge.org/dictionary/english/lord>

a man who has a lot of power in a particular area of activity:

- Medieval knights took an oath of allegiance / loyalty to their lord.
- He is the younger son of a lord.
- He was lord of the manor.
- He is lord of all he surveys.
- The people treat him as a lord.

Or is this an example of confusion and my confusion?

Kevin: Confusion, and trying to work it out with their minds – beliefs.

John: My sister, Marjorie, your sister-in-law, has been diagnosed with stage 4 cancer and is consequently not long away from entering the 1st spirit Mansion World. How will she be met and what generally would she experience please?

Kevin: Marie (Marjorie and John's mum) will meet her, along with some of her other family. She'll also have spirits who were friends of hers from various times through her life.

And she'll experience a lot of confusion, it will take her time to settle in and sort out what she wants to do, go the religious way or not. But she'll feel so happy, free of all her pain and inner anguish, as we all are when we 'come over'.

John: Kevin, now that you have been in the 1st Celestial Heaven since August 2017, what generally has unfolded for you and Kathaleen please? Could you kindly add to the comments by Raymond, Bradley and my mother, Marie, please?

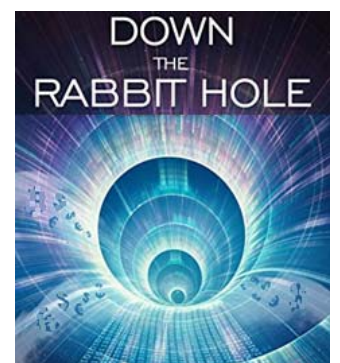
Kevin: As I said, more settling into our new way of being, and our new life. The Celestial Spheres are so different, the light is so different, and the Spiritual Light over here in spirit is a big thing, it determines everything, how you feel, how secure you feel in your truth, the level of the truth you are on as in how it's expressed and so lived. So it's a massive jump in Light between the Mansion Worlds and the Celestial spheres.

And personally, because of that Light, Kath and I are still getting to know each other. Of course we'll be doing so for the rest of eternity, but to suddenly meet this spirit you don't know from a bar of soap who's your 'other half' and that's it, no more 'other relationships' and you feel so happy and at-one with each other; still, it's so different and new and quite a bit of time needs to be allowed for you to settle in together.

So we're still finding out way. We're currently considering if we want to leave here and push on to Paradise, making more of an effort to do so, which means letting go any focus on Earth, which we currently have being involved with you and Nanna Beth, with this focus sort of delaying our moving on. We don't really have any strong calling either way, which is the same for a lot of us relatively new Celestials, it can take years, and that's all part of it, doing a bit of this and that, getting to know your true self, allowing the real you to come out, it's sort of like meeting yourself for the first time, and so seeing what you'd like to do and what feels right, and just learning stuff, as there is so much more over here to understand.

And the other part relevant to Kathaleen and I is to do with our soulgroup, which as a whole we're getting to know the other spirits and working out where our 'calling' is. We're still waiting on other members to join it, so to complete their Healing, however they will be done very soon, so we're feeling the stirrings of how will it be when we're a 'complete unit', the new comers of course needing time to settle into their new soulmate lives. (A soulgroup is 12 soulmate pairs – 24 personalities.)

John: One of the difficulties I have with spirit communication is with individual people who appear to be getting told what they want to hear and believe. To them it is rock solid conviction that it is pure truth and yet it is just taking them down the rabbit hole towards the dead end that they have to hit before they realise that their 'truth' is needing a great u-turn, and go the other



way. When I encounter that, I withdraw and leave it to them for they are to work through the whole experience. I am out of my depth, much further than most of the time. Presently I have a male and a female in America in that scenario and I feel that their spirit guides have it all under control. Should I change my approach in the future?

Kevin: You are to do what you feel or want to do with them. You can try things, you can leave them alone, you can ask them if they still want your material or not, you can accept that they are not ready for what you are doing however you can still work with them in other ways or in a limited way, should you want to John. But we spirits are not going to tell you what to do in such situations.

The thing will be, once 'it gets going', James will see to it that none of that bothers what you are trying to do, even if it means harshly rejecting some people. The rejection can be dealt with in a respectful way; but still, it's not about such individuals messing it up for other people who are sincere and true, should that eventuate. And mostly the Light will take care of all of that anyway. But the Healing, the New Revelation, the New Way, and all with longing for the Truth and the Divine Love, is to be given top priority, the mind side of things will be left to get with all its usual rubbish.

**NEW
WAY**

John: From time to time I suspect I am picking up your connection and prompts, which I welcome and enjoy. I do suspect I don't fully understand and then other times it is rather clear. It is interesting to say the least. I do suspect that interaction between the physical and the invisible will expand as people long for the Truth more and more and that communications may become fluid and highly constructive in times to come.

Kevin: Yes, with some people more open to such inter-dimensional communication, once the Spiritual Age commences, the New Spiritual Light will be wholly conducive to spirit / mortal communication for those people wanting to live the New Way, and not for those still of the Mind Way. Currently it is woeful, it's such a struggle for us to 'make good contact' with you, so mostly we don't bother. However, Kathaleen and I do 'make contact' with you regularly John, almost daily and even sometimes many times a day, for some phases we're working through with you. That's basically our 'job' with you. And don't worry if you don't get all you're meant to from us, because there is no such thing. We will just be chipping away at your old block until we pass on that which is for you! It's not about you 'hearing' us, or even understanding everything we are giving to you; some of it is like a 'parcel of light' which we impart into the dark reaches of your mind, and sometimes they are a bit brighter, particularly after a few – ha, ha; and that parcel will be 'worked on' by your Angels over the days, weeks, months for which it is relevant, it all depending on what thoughts you are having and your interactions with people over that time.



And sometimes we make more effort for a more direct connection, and something might occur to you, or just to impart a sense that we are 'with you'. So don't struggle with it John, just understand we're buzzing around often enough, and what you need to receive from us comes through to you one way or another. And it's not life or death, the whole success of your 'mission' or relationship with James, DOES NOT depend on it; it's just part of the 'connection' you are to have and enjoy with him and us. There's something like a 'feedback loop' we work through you, with him, and ourselves.

Beth is telling me to tell you that EVERYTHING you need to know from us will come through to you one way or another. We work with the limitations of all your minds on Earth, it's just part of the business we do, and so we can work around anything that might be blocking or in the way, it's all no trouble to us. And if we get desperate, we can zap you in your dreams or even in person through the day. We have lots of avenues open to us as in how we can 'make contact', and all because of your alignment with the New Way.

**NEW
WAY**

GOT IT! Or, we can just YELL AT YOU! Or, lay a few more Burning Hat Bands on you! See, plenty of things at our disposal.

I suspect that James may expand upon my above comments and questions, so that is all for now. I sure do appreciate you being around, and wow, my whole family is also!!!

Cheers John



Kevin: Kath and I love 'doing out part' in all of this. Nothing either of us would have thought we'd have been involved in; I mean to say John, who'd have known any of this for 'our people' eh? For all of our family. And it's only just beginning. So sit back and enjoy it John. It's not meant to be a stressful undertaking for you, truly it's not. It will all flow along, and more so when the time is right for the flow to start increasing. Looking into the unknown future for you gives you the **heebie-jeebies** at times, which is totally understandable, but in fact the further you all progress the easier it's going to be for us to come to you all, and the easier it will unfold, not the other way round. The hard part is now for you John, adjusting your mind and beliefs and with so little to go on. Not really knowing if it's all make-believe; and if it is real, aren't we leaving our run a bit late? But it's all fine.



The world is to keep going through such upheavals, so pressures are being steadily applied, part by the competing controlling hidden factions on Earth, and part by us mixing it up with them.

So that's all I can say directly like this. Kath and I, and others of our soulgroup, as we're all working with you, will continue to give you the mental and perceptual promptings you will need to help you keep ticking it along.

So until next time, have one for us and know we're with you most Friday arvo's, quietly monitoring the proceedings. And we make a lot of personal visits to you through the Earth planes, just as we've got the BIG TV set up in our spirit 'office' up here in the First Celestial Sphere as part of the 'Battle Room Hub'.





We shine our love and light on you John; keep plugging away at it, and we'll speak sometime soon.

Bye now from me – Kevin, and my silent today partner in love, Kathaleen. She's smiling, knowing that even though I did all the talking today to James, it's really an expression of the both of us. It's always a combined effort for us now, which is such a wonderful experience, like nothing I ever imagined. I didn't really give soulmates, let alone the actual possibility and reality that I might have one, much thought until well into the Third World; then suddenly one day it hit me, shit, this is for real all this Healing caper, and at the end of it, not the flaming pot of God, but, and who'd have guessed, the most beautiful black babe I would never have dreamed of. Funny thing what God wants of us. For me it's nothing, and I mean NOTHING, like I would have thought or imagined this whole life caper being. Still, it never ceases to amaze you.

Love Kev.

JOB DESCRIPTION for NANNA BETH

Tuesday, 2 June 2020

James: Hello Nanna Beth?

Nanna Beth: Go ahead James.

James: I've been watching more YouTubes about aliens with the last one saying they seem to be in another dimension, unseen by us, which sounds suspiciously like spirits who might be pretending to be aliens.

And then with these secret space ships built in secret massive hangers and workshops inside mountains in America, and with lots of people in other places in the Solar System, living on other planets and in these big ships, all of which were built by reverse-engineered advanced technology from prior civilisations on Earth and elsewhere in the universe.

Nanna Beth, 3rd Celestial Heaven: During prior Pole Shift ages, three in particular, humanity had access to higher technology of varying degrees. These three successive ages used antigravity and had access to abundant universal 'Light Energy', and like you were listening to, had the ability to use their minds to affect certain technology, and other technology that enabled those great rocks to be cut and placed in the structures that remain today. The last of the three Ages, that included the Atlantis times, understood that the Pole Shifts happen, devastating much of the planet and so sought to 'weather' it off-world, and to build the massive rock structures that were in theory to protect the important people, kings and queens, and enough slaves and servants and menial workers to keep them all well fed in the Aftertimes.

And then you had the priests who were basically people with good psychic skills that could 'earth' the science needed to make the machines to build the structures, the flying machines, and they also had the equivalent large sailing machines, like submarines, which are on the bottom of the oceans and hidden away in underground bases. So the later part of last century, and still ongoing, the leading world nations, mainly the Americans with the British, some of the Europeans, Russians and with the Chinese trying to play catch-up, have been scouring the world trying to gather up as much of the past technology they believe would be helpful to them. And though some of it they have gained an understanding and applied it to the world as you know it, but most of the technology eludes them because the energy systems needing to power it are not available to humanity today – this Pole Shift Age. You've had to use more rudimentary technology starting basically from sticks and stones, building it up until now because of how severe the last Reversal was which all but obliterated all sign of past civilisations other than the more obvious pyramids you still have today.

Antarctica is a storehouse of such ancient technology as it was just covered with miles of snow and ice, so it's all buried there, with the other main continents and places of past advanced civilisation now on the bottom of the oceans.

Other places, like in China and parts of Siberia, and hidden overgrown by the jungles of the Amazon and other places, have such 'buried treasures', but really not that much remains. And there are also some of the places on the other planets in which people from these past times lived that can still be seen and accessed to a certain degree, however your governments cover it all up because they don't want to spook the whole world about another Reversal, because everyone would be demanding to be saved and that would be too much for them to deal with.

So these videos you have been watching James are people misconstruing the involvement with the mind spirits, who come to them looking like Aliens in their dreams and psychic experiences, with a lot of such

people thinking these aliens are real and alive with them in the physical dimension, when they are not alive or present in the physical sense.

I will tell you again, there are no hidden or secret aliens on Earth, neither are there any coming or going – visiting Earth, nor have there ever been. It's home-grown. With the only mysterious otherworldly events being the materialising of the higher Sons and Daughters as revealed in The Urantia Book. It's just you lot on Earth and all the weird stuff some of the governments are doing underground, coupled with any mind spirit interference.

A lot of people have very disturbed minds James (James: You don't say Nanna Beth, such as my own for example!!), and who are more than willing to believe they are talking to an alien, even seeing a distorted humanoid being standing in front of them, when it's only an apparition, one of the mind spirit presenting themselves that way.

In the past there has also been Midwayer and Angel 'materialisations' who have presented themselves as certain beings and other higher types of people, all which helped keep the Rebellion ticking along. But no such fallen or rebellion-controlled Angels and Midwayers can do such things anymore.

Scientists from time to time, and there are still programs ongoing, in hidden labs above and underground, conduct experiments on people and animals, all sorts of horrid things, even creating all sorts of mutants, but none of which prove useful in anyway, so are ultimately destroyed.

So all these things spawn all the weird things you watch, people take them, picking a bit up from here and there, adding other bits, making fanciful stuff up themselves, then believe all they've created leading themselves further into the twilight zone, adding to conspiracy and UFO theories and all the rest. (Unidentified Flying Objects – UFO and Unidentified Submersible Objects – USO)

I will add, that a lot of people from the past Pole Shift ages did survive each Reversal, but with varying results. The first and second of these three ages survived enough to kick-start their prior ages, so continuing on and advancing more over time; and quite a number of people survived the last Age, only it was so severe that they were reduced to living with other natives and themselves quickly resorting back to being basically primitive hunter gathers within a few generations.

And this time round, quite a number of people will get through and with quite a bit of carry over from this Age. But added to the mix from the Old Way, from these current times, will be the New Way and the Sanctuaries, so the Old and New Way will exist both on the New Earth as you've written in your movies.

So a lot of people will go underground living in the government tunnels and underground cities weathering it, with the Angels ensuring their survival if they are to live through it and carry on their Old Ways in the New World; and then the Sanctuaries and other people will survive above ground also with Angelic help living exclusively the New Way but to begin with utilising Old Way surviving technology. Then as time passes they'll move into other universal energy technology.

The world is not going to have such a severe ice age this time round, as the added heat to evaporate great amounts of the oceans is not going to come as it did last time. So the 'defrosting' or melting time will be quicker for life to restart. It will still be severe compared to how you live now, and most will be destroyed, with only the relatively small Angel protected areas, which will mostly be nature, being saved. But it won't be anywhere near as severe as the last one.

And then it waits to be seen how much of humanity's debris the Angels remove by dematerialisation. They will clean up a great amount of the man-made debris, your cities and all the rubbish you've created. But as to how much, we've not been directly told yet. Such information will no doubt be forwarded to us later on, closer to the time. And this is also what happened a lot during past Reversals, the Angels remove from the world a lot of the man-made stuff, leaving the world relatively clean and natural so as to start all over again. But as to why the Angels have left a lot of mankind's creations under the ice at Antarctica and on the ocean floors is up for speculation as we've not directly been told about that either. It's currently thought that future humanity will be able to use some of it for the greater good as more people, if not the whole world, will be living the New Way by then.

And I want to tell you, the Angels, should they be commanded to, could take away every sign of humanity on a physical world, even of humanity itself if it should come to that. So the Angels could if required, completely 'clean house'; and so much so, that there would only be people left naked and without any remnant from their prior Age, then to set about killing animals and eating plants and making clothes out of the skins and plant material, starting out right from scratch. So nothing is beyond them so far as 'returning a world' completely to its natural state. They can do it in theory anytime should it be required, however the Pole Shift reversals offer the right circumstances, light and energy, for them to do the amount required.

So to put another line of thought straight in your mind James, there is what might be said 'double' the amount of Angels coming to Earth at this time. Those in support of your Revelation, and those to orchestrate the Pole Shift. With more coming the further we progress with you James and Marion and the closer we get to the Reversal.

It is also important for you to understand James, that each successive Pole Shift Age is WHOLLY about the relationships people have, and not whether or not the world becomes 'technologically advanced'. Whether you can build a spaceship and fly to the moon, live on it and visit and live on the other planets (humanity has never been allowed outside the local Solar System) is immaterial, as it's about the functional quality or dysfunction of relationships, and that is all that matters. And if humanity through a Pole Shift Age is to develop certain technologies, it is only guided to do so because of the relationship needs of all the souls involved. As you can see, the Internet is now creating other positive and negative consequences so far as people's relationships are concerned, deeper psychological complexities having to be dealt with, greater inequality because of the mind control, it's all ALWAYS about relationships, the experiences gained in them, and the feelings and thoughts and truth that might arise from those interactions. And so usually to increase such relationship complexities, technology can be developed, however technology can also quickly prevent relationship diversity as everyone becomes similar as the control increases stifling individual and societal creativity. So it's double edged. So long periods of smaller groups of people who are very diverse gives rise to greater depths of relationship experience, whereas very primitive communities can quickly exhaust the emotional involvement. However then it might be that thousands of years are required to give rise to the number of people experiencing a more primitive existence, whereas a smaller number of years would achieve all that's needed on a relationship basis in a more technological advanced society. So it's about relationships and how they are distributed over time.

James: Ok, I understand that. I was also wanting to ask you about yourself Nanna Beth, as in what you are doing personally and what exactly you do in your work.

Nanna Beth: I am always with my soulmate, who wishes to remain 'un-revealed', as it's more a 'woman thing' with you James, which is all very important for the equality of the sexes that still needs to happen in the right way, and not in the overbalanced feminism of Earth that's now being expressed.

So he with my soulgroup spend all of our time in the ‘Battle Room’ reviewing what’s transpiring on Earth together with the other Celestial groups ‘under our jurisdiction’. We, our soulgroup, are very fortunate in that we work closely with the Melchizedeks, so we liaise with them, which means we have meetings daily with them, about what the other Celestial groups ‘under our ‘control’’ are doing. And it’s not that we control these other groups, but they look to us for guidance. Our group, and there are twelve such Primary soulgroups in our section, oversee all the other soulgroups. There are the main twelve (pairs) of Melchizedek ‘Advisors’ who we relate to, with each one of our soulgroups working directly with one of the Melchizedek pairs. And they ‘advise’ us, they basically allow, encourage and support our soulgroup in doing all they would do. So our soulgroup is sort of like a ‘Melchizedek pair’ if I can put it like that. They could do it all, but they delegate all they’d do for us to do instead. So that is highly irregular and an incredible opportunity for us.

Melchizedek 12 soulmate pairs / group in the centre. Celestial Spirit 12 soulgroups with each having 12 soulmate pairs, each group being guided by a Melchizedek pair.



So we are in a very high and privileged position, which we still after all this time can’t believe has been bestowed upon us. So we twelve soulgroups are at the apex of all Celestial soulgroups within the first, second and third Celestial Spheres, those that are still highly Earth-focused.

So we have constant ‘consultations’ with our Melchizedek pair about what we’re doing, which with us specifically James, is working with you and John and all that is going to happen because of that interaction. Really we are focused on you and Marion, your Revelation, so what you need to be ‘told’, all the subtle guidance from the Melchizedeks to you through us. Then we have many Celestial soulgroups who daily come to us for guidance and for discussing what work they are doing. And that is vary varied, including anyone and everyone who potentially is alive now on Earth who might have anything to do with you and Marion, and people still to be born, and how it’s all going to be coordinated so as to fit in with the whole unfolding of your Revelation, and for the end of Mary’s and Jesus’ Age and then moving into your Spiritual Age.

So we work to coordinate the personal side of what you’ll be doing, with the bigger impersonal side of what’s going on and will go on, on the Earth to do with you and Marion, being what the other eleven soulgroups are more focused on with their Melchizedek advisors.

But we are all working on your Revelation, that’s our twelve Melchizedek pairs and corresponding twelve soulgroups, and all the others ‘under’ us.

Then there is another twelve Melchizedek pairs and each of them too have corresponding primary soulgroups and all ‘under’ them, who are solely concerned with the goings on of the World and Mind Worlds. And then we have other soulgroups that work synthesising (to combine so as to form a new, complex product – so to speak) these two main groups of twelve – and there are many of them.

So the world is divided up with its own happenings, which is basically the ending of the Rebellion and Default and it’s outworking of Mary’s and Jesus’ age, the continued evolution of the Old Way, the Mind Way; and then there is all that’s concerning yours and Marion’s Revelation, the New Way; and there’s the crossing over of the two ways.

So for example: Those working with the Old Way, are working to release John's funds, which are to move into our New Way, and with the groups who work to unite from our perspective the Old and the New Way, working to facilitate the funds from the Old way, coming across to fund the New Way.

So although we are separate in our function, we're all working more or less together to achieve the same end. And we oversee soulgroups in all three Celestial spheres. So naturally there's an evolution of them too, with some of them ending their relationship with Earth and moving into doing other things or moving off toward Paradise. So there's always a lot of training going on, passing the baton so to speak; and with many the first Celestial and newly forming soulmate groups requiring specific attention and focus introducing them to their new Celestial life and new work; and all the while, we 'old hands' in the Third Sphere need other activities to keep us growing in truth.

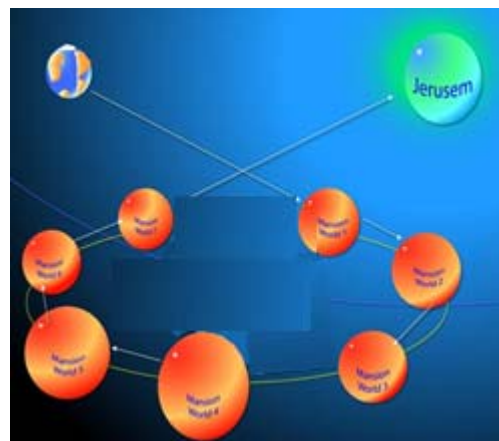
THREE Celestial HEAVENS

So we coordinate all that with the emphasis on assisting you and Marion.

And I have been designated the Celestial 'spokeswoman' for you personally James, which links in with John and my personal 'Nanna' connection with him.

As for what does my day consist of, it's meetings, speaking with spirits, both personally and on behalf of my group, with some of or all of it – whatever is needed. So we sort out the day's work during what would be a 'morning meeting', yet it always seems to be morning as we're always moving on with new things to attend to. A little of it is routine, but mostly it's new, new challenges and tasks we have to deal with.

Because this is all unorthodox, as you understand, with the Melchizedeks stepping in for and doing the work of the Rebellious Lanonandek Pairs, and then with us Celestials doing the work of those Rebellious Pairs underlings and teams, so not even the Melchizedeks know what's going to happen next because they are not Lanonandek Pairs who innately would know how to coordinate the running of a physical world and its associated Mansion Worlds. So, as they are in spirit prison, it's all up to us.



And then if that wouldn't be difficult enough, we've also not only got to contend with the end of their Rebellion and Default, but the fact that it's been done by an Avonal Pair, as we have to accommodate and work everything in with you and your growth of Truth. So we've got our work cut out for us you might say.

Every time you and Marion advance, with some of that advancement being helped by us, so many changes take place in what we are to do. You are literally freeing up the imposed constraints of the Rebellion, so suddenly you have a truth-shift and as the understanding about something starts coming to you, so too are we then free to implement other parts we've been planning for.

We are very lucky having our Angels with us, as there are record Angels that keep all records of all conversations we've had, they take care of all the paper work so to speak, so anything we need to remember that we might have said, organised, agreed to, are working on, they have it all on hand and readily supply us with whatever we need. They are in a very crude way like a 'living computer' that's

permanently on hand. So we have a constant coming and going of Angel pairs relaying information from Celestial groups that can't physically come to us or we to them because we're too busy or there's no need. Then we can flash things to the minds of other Celestials and there are other lines of communication open to us as well. So really we're speaking to other spirits and Angels all day and night, it's twenty-four hour shift work, we have time off, and that's all to be coordinated and factored into everything.

And we all love every moment of it. And when the excitement starts to ebb, when we feel it's no longer so exciting and inspiring us with ever more truth, then it's time for a change or even to stop and move on. But those feelings of course haven't come to me yet, for had they, and we'd not be speaking together James, you'd be speaking with another woman spirit.

So it's you and I James for the duration of your life on Earth, as I will remain your main Celestial contact. And because of that, we're organising so much around that, so it looks like I'll be staying put without getting the urge to start out for Paradise anytime soon. And my whole soulgroup is united in this, so we're heavily committed to our time with you; and so much so, that we're now fully instrumental in it. We've gone this far with you and already we've covered so much ground, so I can't see the pin being pulled and our having to educate another group with all the subtleties we know, as that would possibly be in the too hard basket. However, things do change, as we see every day, so I guess you never know.

So our 'Battle Room' is a huge area provided for all of us who are working under or with your twelve personal Melchizedek pairs. My soulgroup only really works personally with the one Melchizedek pair, but we have a lot to do with the other eleven pairs all the time. And you James, and Marion too, even though she's unaware of it, are constantly working with all the twelve main soulgroups and Melchizedek pairs.

BATTLE ROOM

So through your day you are constantly 'tuning in' with each of the 12 groups, even though you are not so aware of that either.

MELCHIZEDEK

Samantha comes under 'our jurisdiction' because she is associated with you and Marion. Marie and her group has moved to work specifically with her, with them being 'under' our 12. My group solely works with you James. Another of the 12 works solely with Marion. Then the other 10 work with other aspects of you and her. So one of the others work with Sam, and with other people now doing their Healing who are slightly connected with you or who will become so in future. There's a lot of people we're 'grooming' for that future time when things get going. People who'll be directly involved with you and Marion, separately and together.

Then in the other 'Battle Room' it's all to do with what's happening on Earth and in the Mind Worlds, and then there's the other great section that's involved with uniting the Earth Old Way, with yours and Marion's New Way.



And when I say Battle Room, I guess you could say it occupies about a third of each of the Celestial spheres, so it's pretty large! We live in it, so it's not as John likes to imagine this little room at the hub of it all, it's vast, with us moving about within it a lot as required depending on who we need to be involved with. It's broken up into many sectors and sub-sectors and so on.

The other third is for the rest of Celestial happenings; the other third is divided into rest and recreation, places we can visit and just go to for time out, and also massive educational centres, so places of higher learning, covering all subjects. And there's another Melchizedek group of 12 pairs, together with the Daynal Pair (Trinity Teacher Pairs) that oversee the education side of things, again delegating as much as they can to Celestial soulgroups. Anything you want to know about, you go there finding the relevant teachers or instructors, so we're often visiting such places of knowledge and knowledgeable spirits.

There are also a lot of other smaller sectors involved with Celestial life on each of the Spheres, but overall those three I've mentioned make up the bulk of activities over here.

So right now as I am talking like this with you James, there are six of my soulgroup along with my partner, 'tuned in'; it's often a 'group effort' even though you just hear my voice in your head. The rest of our group who are not personally present are divided up with each pair undergoing other activities involving other soulgroups.

And we have times of frantic activity when a lot needs to be done, and then other times when it's pretty cruisy, with us having most things under control. We're currently in a calm before the storm, as you're soon about to make a big move within yourself, which will have heavy ramifications for us.

James: You mean I will finally die of boredom, evaporate into Nothingness.

Nanna Beth: Nothing that drastic James. The last 'big shift' we had was when you broke through and understood that your whole understanding of your Healing was incorrectly focused. When you realised that it wasn't about working to progressively change yourself, but working to progressively see how locked in and how much you can't change anything about your early life and its affects on you. That change in truth and conscious awareness had the effect of changing everything we were doing, in that we too were then able to shift our orientation with you, so everyone in all the groups were affected by you, changed, refocused, and that took some doing. It's like having a computer program that is fixed in working one way to achieve such desired results, that which has comprised your Healing up to that time; then suddenly there's a complete overhaul, an update, with a whole new focus, so we had to change everything to go with you, to align ourselves with that new focus of yours. So you have no idea as to the effect you have on us, all from sitting on our couch "going through your shit".

And as you're soon to have another major change like that, so we're getting ready for that whole 'update and refocus'.

James: So Nanna Beth, I just had a thought; all this girl fantasy stuff of mine that I've been fixated on over the years, and how it's changed, and is still changing now with all this Taylor stuff, is a lot of that coming from one of your attending soulgroups?

Nanna Beth: Yes, exactly, all the sexual side of your life James. The whole fantasy aspect of you, so sexual and other fantasies, like your lake and ponds, your house and living by yourself that you're 'dreaming' about more now, everything else over time that you've worked your way through, all to do with Nature, all involves them. And then that is all worked into the creative soulgroup that attends you which works with you on all your movies and novels and other mind fantasy bits and pieces. So when you are writing on their movies, it's a joint effort, part them and part yourself, a bit of Indwelling Spirit, Angels and Nature Spirits thrown in too; and then it all happens in 'real time' in that the movie script might have already been drawn up, but it's fluid, so you might decide to change it and they will go with you, or they will change it taking it in a different direction than what was originally thought because of

what's happen with you as you've been writing it. And then it's all thought up along the lines that best suit you, so with your continual emphasis on the New Way.

My group works specifically helping you understand the bigger picture stuff, like this, and when you are moving in truth, helping you to see it and integrate it into what you need as determined by the Melchizedeks. So then our group will work intensely with your creative group so as to use the movies to keep imparting more information, understanding and truth to you.

You James, and it's the same with Marion, are a 'group effort'. It doesn't have to be like this with Avonal pairs, so we understand, as you can do it all yourself without the need of such spirit help, just working it all with your Angels in conjunction with your Melchizedek advisors, but you and Marion have both in your different ways, although it was already factored into your soul, decided to be open to, and want, and enjoy, such input from us Celestials, of which we are eternally grateful for, Because if you'd decided to 'go it on your own' then we'd not be doing all this with you. And that also includes your 'delegation' to other people on Earth, like John. You don't actually need him or anyone else's help. You could do it all yourselves. Jesus and Mary chose a few mortal helpers, even though they didn't need any either, and they didn't have any spirit helpers, only the Melchizedek advisors and their Angels; but you are inviting a massive amount of people and spirits to help you, thereby personally engaging the whole of humanity at this significant time of ending the Rebellion. Which is very nice of you James, and which as I said, we're all so thankful for, because look at all the experience you are offering us, so, so, so much, you have no idea.

And in one way it makes it all harder for you because you have to deal with everyone else involved, and as they are not all seeing it how you do, that complicates things for you; and yet again, it also affords you added experiences you'd not otherwise have, which is unique because of the end of the Rebellion and Default.

James: You mean like often speaking with your grandson?

Nanna Beth: Exactly. And you are very privileged to know him! You have even delegated a huge amount of your 'power' to the Melchizedeks. Who then delegate or down-step it to us. So we are very fortunate indeed!

All of this you and Marion deciding on before your incarnation and which we're all helping you understand when we can.

James: So you and your group are always working to 'feed me' these little bits of information to slowly expand my whole understanding?

Nanna Beth: Yes, all in keeping with the truth-circuits you're constantly working through. So with each circuit we are to 'present' you with new insight and understanding. And we all 'do our part', your soul, we spirits, the Angels, Bob (James' indwelling spirit), Verna (a Nature Spirit), all adding to all you need in accordance with your Avonal Mandate. So as you live it, it unfolds and more of it is given to us by our Melchizedek Advisors to pass through to you.

So when we write like this, I know specifically which parts of truth, insight and understanding I am to convey to you, so we of my group work to ensure that happens, as we work my answers around so as to include it all.

I'm actually a bit tardy in it James because I am always having to remain attuned to your mind ensuing what I just passed to you, you write sufficiently. One of the women spirits – Erena is terrific at it, she will grasp what we're to convey to you, then have it all formulated as we progress, flashing to me what to say and what to change as you type. 'Nanna Beth' is really a group effort. So the most significant insights that I manage to pass onto you, you can actually thank Erena for.

Erena: Don't listen to Beth, she's too humble, she's just as good as I am. The whole point is, James, we want you to understand that we're a 'group affair', and we love being involved with you like this, truly, it's the most fantastic thing. And it's only going to get better, I can tell you that, as your communication with spirits and everyone else is only going to increase as you move through your Healing, and particularly once it ends. I'll give back to Beth.

Nanna Beth: Yes, it sure is a group effort. And it couldn't be any other way James, it's too much for one of us. Which is something we're coming to appreciate doing this with you as to why we have a whole soulgroup acting as 'one person' with you, so it takes the 24 of us to do all we need to do in something like this small bit of communication we're doing now!

And all the time we're discussing, sharing, expressing everything we think and feel about every part of it, all so we keep growing in truth. So we'll go over all we've said to you today seeing how it makes us all feel and what we think, which helps us decide what we should do next time, when we need to make you feel like speaking with us again. So when you are speaking with a Celestial, you can know there are 23 others involved in it with you.

And another part I play is coordinating the others speaking with you. It all comes through me to you, however often what I am saying to you is coming directly from one of the others, I 'channel' them so to speak. And because we're all harmonised so well together with you, so I can make it all seem like it's just myself, but really, we all get to have our say with you. And that too is such a great part of it, because when I am 'relaying' the others, really it's as if through me they are experiencing it like they were speaking directly to you themselves, so they get something of the experience as well. So no one misses out, we're all doing and involved in it equally. And that goes with everything. So as a soulgroup, we're all harmonised in all we are doing together, so it's like we're all experiencing it through each other, which keeps us altogether, united and able to explore all the slight differences with each other. So as 'one' we all grow, evolve and ascend in truth together.

And being so close in all we do then fosters a great amount of love for each other. We become very close in our soulgroup, each group does, the group even in a way becoming something like an extension of our soulmate union and love. We sort of feel like we're all just one big soulmate group, so it's an incredible experience.

I'll go James, as you're tiring. Your mind is starting to wander. We'll speak to you soon. Bye now.

Thank you Nanna Beth, and everyone.

LOVE

Sunday, 14 June 2020

John: Hello Marie (Mum)

Last evening while quietly zoning out in front of the television I assuredly felt your presence in a manner that is beyond my comprehension. What ever words I now use will be inadequate. I felt I was enveloped in a great warmth of LOVE! I have never comprehended such beautiful, wonderful energy before. I just was immersed into it in a wonderfully, incredible way that it was almost overwhelming. It was as though you were showering me with all the LOVE that you wanted to give me when you were alive as my mother and me as your child. It was incredible, it was almost beyond all my experiences and capacity to comprehend, yet so incredibly wonderful.



It was though you were embracing me as you had always intended and wanted to, but like all of humanity, just could not due to what we have all been born into.

Then you went on to enable me to experience how such love can be and is now part of my ongoing way of living.

What was even as wonderful, for the first time I felt that it is possible to love someone. That is, I can actually truly love someone and be genuine.



I had finally, during the afternoon of Saturday, met up and chatted with Steven, a new neighbour a few doors away. He is from Hubei Province in central China, he has now been in Australia for the past twenty years, even though my discussion with him was relatively brief, I now feel I can love him and have a wonderful relationship with him in a manner I have never understood or contemplated before. This feeling extended to others from what you conveyed during your presence yesterday evening.

I must admit the experience was so awesome that if I spotted an Avonal type person coming over the horizon, heading my way, that I might find myself backing down into a rabbit hole to brace myself for such love! It might come as a surprise to such a person that such love already reaches me – from him!

LOVE is comforting. It is amazingly comforting – I then slept for almost twelve hours!

And I am ecstatic in how you are interacting and engaging with Samantha in England. I am overjoyed in how your connection with Sam is unfolding and growing. It is just so wonderful.

To have my mum, Marie, brother-in-law Kevin with Kathaleen, cousin Raymond, nephew Bradley all participating in bringing about the further opening of the veil between the spirit worlds and physical Earth is nothing short of a true miracle, and we all have Nanna Beth, my grandmother, your mother, leading us along and much, much more! Oh my gosh – it is all beyond words.

This small family group who are all new to the Celestial Heavens and with Nanna Beth being the only one to have been in a Celestial soul condition for a few decades, the rest no more than a few years, is a clear demonstration of how humanity in the physical will benefit when a few now walking the planet become of a Celestial soul condition and then will be able to benefit all of humanity. My family have demonstrated the reality of this giant evolutionary jump and potential for all of humanity, now physical

humanity in the physical can fully see and embrace the potential that awaits them. This will also extend throughout all of the spirit mind Mansion Worlds as the demonstration will be both from within the Celestial Heavens as well on Earth in the physical.

FANTASIES



And now you are drawing out what is be embraced and understood regarding personal fantasies that we each have tucked away that have to be addressed. This is a subject that has not come up for consideration, would you mind starting the conversation on the subject of fantasies in regards to our Healing please?

Oh, I sure do hope it was you, Mum, that was with me last evening? That's me Mum!

Love John – the typist.

17 June 2020

Marie, 1st Celestial Heaven: Hello my dear son, yes it was me coming to you and filling your heart and whole aura with my love for you. I am feeling a great love for you, love which I wish I could have felt and expressed wholly to you when I was with you during your early life. It is amazing how it works, as the love I was deprived of and so the love I deprived you and others of, I am now receiving and so are able to give to you in this small way. (John: I can tell you and everyone there was nothing 'small' about last Saturday's experience!)

And it is as James has suspected, because I gave him the thoughts, my soul, so I am discovering, has the 'ability' to love others on Earth from spirit. You might think all spirits, and particularly all Healed Celestial spirits, could love people on Earth, and to a certain degree we all of course can, however I have the 'added' ability to pass such love and it's **light-of-truth** directly through to such people, as I did with you John the other night, and as I am doing with Samantha. (John: Before receiving this from James, yesterday, I assembled the graphics that I now add below!)

Ideally I would like to do this with people who are only doing their Healing, leaving those of the Mind Way to their own love delusions, but I am open to whomever I might feel moved to love in this way.

It is very exciting, to be able to have a good effect on certain people like this, and all with just true and pure love, something again I would never have dreamed was possible for myself as I believed heavily that I wasn't capable of truly loving, I tried during my Earth life, but nothing like what I feel now, now as light is coming to me through my adjustment to Celestial life.

I expected to feel loved and be more loving once my Healing finished, as we have the Celestials with us telling us about their new loving lives, and loving us as we progressed in our Healing, but still I didn't really think that I would feel so good, and be so loving.

So these feelings I am starting to explore with Samantha, and then suddenly feeling a great love for you John the other night and so descending into the first Earth plane to be as close to you as I could so you would receive it as much as you did. (John: Yes, you were right there with me!) Our Angels controlled it so you didn't 'explode' in the love, it being obviously something your soul needed you to experience, reasons for which will come to your mind as the love works its way through you.

And it was just as sublime, pleasant and amazing an experience from myself, as it was for you. It's so nice to be able to simply love, and to love as much as you feel in your heart, something I longed to be able to do at times during my Earth life, which I couldn't do back then, but can now.

And on my side, I too have to take it easy as I'm not as yet familiar with such strong and intense amounts of love, and then being surprised as to the effect I can have on you and Samantha. To be able to love and willingly direct such love. So there really are people (and spirits) who are just 'lovers' in this sense, able to so intensely focus and express their love in this way, feeling the depths of it and being able to deal with it like I am. And I think in the end we will all feel such depths and intensity of love, it just being that other Celestials for the time being are focused on doing other things, which they love doing, but it's not just the pure 'work' of loving another person or spirit. So how is that John, you can actually have a 'job' of loving, not bad eh for your old mum! (John: Yahoo – that's me mum!)

So as you can imagine, I am feeling more settled here now and doing this 'loving work' so I'm not feeling so indecisive as to what I want to do, stay or move on toward Paradise. So I'll be around for a while longer, possibly even quite a while joining in with Nanna Beth as part of her team with you. (John: You beauty!)

And it's not just me but my whole soul-group and soul-mate, it's happening for us all, we're a 'loving' soul-group!, even though I'm currently the only one who is actually directly connecting with and loving people on Earth. But it's opening up as a new avenue for us Celestials to affect you on Earth. And it's coming about now again because of Marion and James slowly starting to open up their love circuits, which then is allowing some of us Celestials to express our love more to you like this. So this is all new for us all over here, along with so many other things that are happening.



And for your information James, yes, it will expand as you and Marion expand in your love once your Healing finishes, so in time there will be lots of Celestial soul-groups able to directly love such people on Earth who are considering doing or are doing their Healing. So people will be 'loved', should it be required by their soul, by us spirits in this greater capacity as I am now demonstrating with Samantha and you John, along with Angelic Love, all augmenting one's Natural love, as your longing for and receive the Divine Love from our Mother and Father.

And concerning fantasies and their role in one's Healing, it is a vast subject John, which really needs to be experienced by the individual. Everyone has some element of it and so will need to outwork it and work through it all. And it's not that one's fantasies will need to come into reality, however they might need to be evolved on the mind levels so as to help stir up other feelings which can be expressed and the truth seen. They are another form of dreams, like waking dreams and with more say and control with your mind directly and developing them, however really, as with your dreams, it's not about what might seem like a practical reality with them, but just the feelings, good and bad, they generate in you. It's not about whether your dreams are real or not as in trying to show you

FANTASIES

something about yourself (which indeed they will do), but rather about any feelings they made you feel as you express them. And it's the same with your fantasies.

And so with all feelings you must express them and long for the truth of them, so want to bring all you feel about your fantasies and dreams out, which will mean speaking about them all, many of which for a lot of people will be difficult because they'll feel embarrassed about them, even guilty and perverted for having some of their sexual ones, but it all has to be honoured and explored, evolved, worked through and not denied, all to be brought out and the feelings felt and the truth sort.

FANTASIES So you might believe your fantasies are wrong to have, but like all of you that is wrong, it's still who you are, and so needs to be fully explored, embraced, accepted and expressed. And they will more than likely persist right the way through your Healing, evolving, ending and new ones developing, so they are to be seen as just another life experience; and sure they are on the mind level, but that too is still part of you that needs to be accepted and brought out as to how that makes you feel.

And one's fantasies can provide one with a rich source of 'alternative life experience', in that you won't actually live them in reality, however they can be developed to be as real as possible as if you are actually living them, thereby feeling many of the feelings you might feel where you actually living them in real life. So they, like your dreams, are a necessary way to have other life experiences without actually having them, all to help you fill in gaps in your life because of your denial of such experiences.

And then of course, we all are to find out the truth of why we have such fantasies in the first place. And that helps you understand more about your early life and your relationships with your parents; how they saw and related to you, how they treated you along with how they treated themselves and each other, as they will also shed light on your parents' fantasies, those ones you might be aware of, or helping you to speculate that they might have had them as you connect with them in yourself; and like all things, have to originally come from your parents and life with them.

I didn't have such a great fantasy life, I relate more to Marion, a little, but all about my own feelings, nothing like the extent of what James is working through, so he would be a better source of understanding about them and all he has gone through with them than I am.

My life, as good and bad, as enjoyable and the parts I hated, was more real, I was more connected to my feelings and so the truth of what my life was about in the moment with them, I was not removed and made to disconnect from myself, moving into and becoming reliant on my mind for an 'alternative' life, like James was. He was made to all but live a fantasy life, so he finds it very difficult to distinguish between what is real and what is fantasy. As he will tell you, mostly he feels like he's living in a weird kind of dream without feeling any real connection with his daily life, feeling so removed from his true feeling-self.

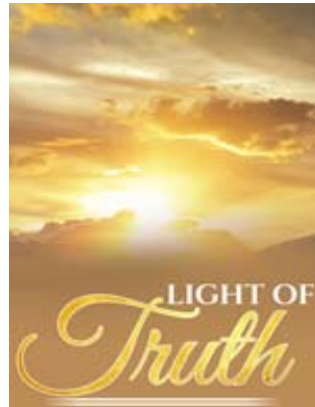
So that's about all I can say John.

I will still be close to you. I will not say anymore about anything between us, we'll just have to see what God has in store for us both.

I'll speak to you again soon. Goodbye for now. All my love – Marie.



LIGHT OF TRUTH



Light of Truth

LIGHT OF TRUTH
FIRE OF LOVE

WE ARE TRUTH SEEKERS

TRUTH SEEKERS



WE ARE THE TRUTH SEEKERS

THE TRUTH SEEKERS



Subject: Love and Fantasies
Date: Wed, 17 Jun 2020
From: Samantha.
To: John

Your Mum is amazing John, the other day she filled me with her love and I couldn't breathe out and as I felt her love growing in me and all around me it felt like I was going to have to stretch up onto my tip toes or breathe out to stop it filling me, it was such an immense expansion and all the while I can feel my love flowing into Marie.

I relate to all she says about the love she was deprived of so also deprived you of, that is exactly what was done to me and what I have done to my children and I long for the day when I can love them truly as Marie is doing now with you. To see the pain and damage I have done to my children, to see how needy my son is of me, needing me so much because of the love I deprived him of, I can see it all so clearly now and it is a real killer.

When I feel Marie's Love it is such an amazingly Divine, explosive, feeling but is always followed by deep, bad feelings coming up in me later on in the day. So much healing going on for me when I feel Marie's love, its like the love moves inside me and gets right under my denied and suppressed feelings and shines its light on them so I can know and see the truth of my unloving childhood and all it has done to me and my children. So now I know to expect to feel great when Marie's Love comes and then to feel bad when the truth of my feelings is being shown to me through the love. How amazing it all is and how Marie's Love helps me see so much more truth of my bad feelings. Marie is giving me such a helping hand through her Love that she is now able to express to me, and you also and this all being able to happen because of Marion and James' Love circuits opening. Its all so amazing and exciting seeing everything change and move as Marion and James come to the end of their healing.

Sam

Subject: Love and Fantasies
Date: Thu, 18 Jun 2020
From: Brian
To: John

Amazing!.

This happening right now as James and Marion ready to enter Avonal reality gives a glimpse of what is ahead for mankind. Celestial spirits will be exchanging love with loved ones and loved ones catch up on what was missed in childhood. And then there are the Angels, all the Host of Heaven. And that's not all – Samantha shows that she is loving her children with pure light motherly love, something that was missing before Spiritual Healing opened her to loving bombardment from Marie, and to cap it all, Marie dumps a load of Love on her son John (John Doel), unaware how to and not able to do freely in his childhood, blowing him away. He misses what he needed – no more. All in the Divine Love of Mother and Father.

Imagine, such will be common place in the New Way. Yahoo!

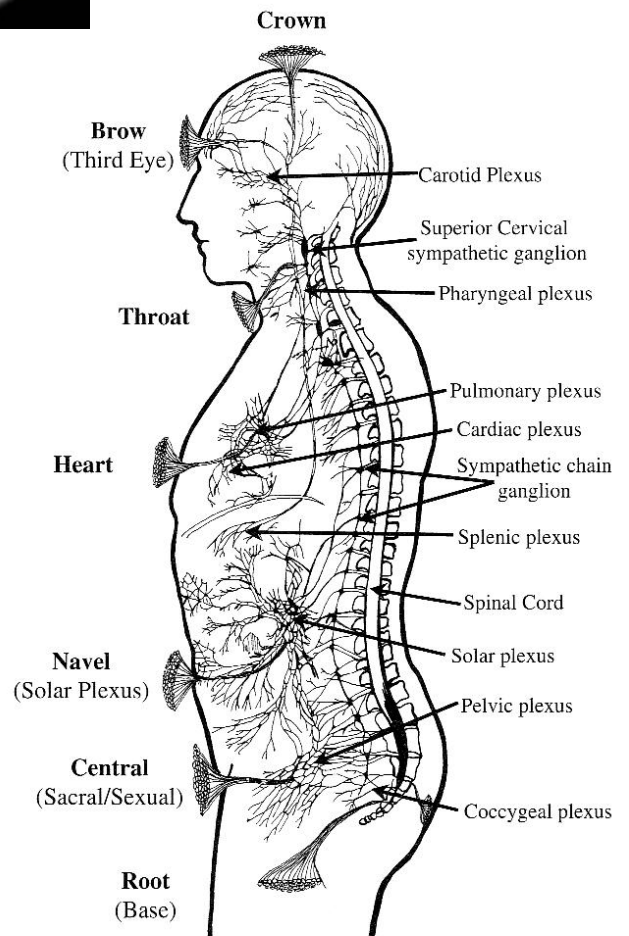
Brian

WHAT a BLAST!

This was an incredible and wonderful infusion of love with it's **light-of-truth**, being Angelic Love, all augmenting one's Natural love, being distinctly separate to longing for and receiving the Divine Love from our Heavenly Mother and Father.

The feeling was akin to rocketing to the brink of breaking the sound-barrier and realising that I had not put on my flight suit, thus dreading the potential of passing through the sound barrier. It was a peak in sensory experience as apparently my chakras and aura filled with this incredible love at the behest of my mother now resident within the 1st Celestial Heaven.

Aspects of Light of Truth are discussed throughout the following pages.



Chakra and Nerve Plexuses Locations. Each of the major chakras is associated with a major nerve plexus within the body.

LIGHT OF TRUTH

Tuesday, 18 July 2017

Helen, 3rd Celestial Heaven: For you understand James, there have been huge battles for such power in the mind spirit Mansion Worlds over time. And more recently since the Caligastias and Daligastias have been removed (early 1990s), the battles have been intense. And now they are still turning on each other blaming each other for stopping and blocking their connection with their people on Earth, so it's breaking apart their systems in the mind worlds, all of which is going to then become manifest on Earth, which we've been hinting at, it being brought about by we Celestial spirits being able to capitalise on their confusion because the power source of their control has been turned off, so their controlling ways will also break apart.

And as we've said, our beloved Crystal is going to have a major role in this undoing of the existing power structures, which in turn will help bring to light much of the criminal corruption, with the world reeling from the up welling of information as to what's really been going on. So people will see it's not some extraterrestrial matrix that's been imposed on humanity like so many believe (although that is true when you look at in the light of the Lucifers and Satans rebellion being imposed), but just ordinary controlling people who want it all for themselves.



Light of Truth

And Crystal is not going into battle as such, she is merely going to be **carrying the light** that she is, the **spiritual light**, which is the **light of truth** that is now within her heart

and mind, and that will work its effects upon those we want to see unhinged. And they won't even know it was because of her, she will be focused on doing her work getting done what needs to be done for the payouts and what then follows, but her light and presence within such darkness will have the desired effects causing much of the corruption to be brought to light and the controlling systems to fail.



So how do you feel about that Crystal, potentially having such an impact on the way of things and yet without you even having to raise a finger? Does it sound like some fantastical fantasy? Well it ought too, because on that level that it is what it will be. But on our level it is our way in, the sword of the **light of truth** leading us – giving us – the way into the heart of the beast, this being what we've been preparing for these past one hundred years. (Padgett Messages written 1914 – 1923)

You see, we can't do it ourselves from spirit without the direct involvement of people. It ultimately has to be people on Earth doing it, and we can support them. And what we can do as those people start to move the **light-of-truth** about, is as yet unknown on Earth, because we Celestials have never been allowed to use it. So in many ways it's all new for us too, although we have more of an idea of how to use such light and the repercussions of it, than you have, as you probably don't even know what we're talking about when we say such things; but you'll see, **it will come to pass because the old rotten evil**



structures all have to fail, so any structure, seen or unseen, that controls people to their detriment, will end, this being the incredible time humanity is now moving into.

And so as people want to uncover the **light of truth** within themselves by doing their Healing, so too will this be matched in the broader sense of people uncovering the corruption of truth by the hidden controllers. So James, it doesn't matter what name you give to such controllers, as their days are numbered and shortly their demise will begin in earnest and for all the world to see. And I know you are still doubting what I am saying, however that too is good because that is what you have to keep doing with your Healing, yet in time you'll understand and start to see what I am saying.

MORE on the LIGHT of TRUTH

Friday, 21 July 2017

John: Hello Nanna Beth (John with musings – Nanna Beth is John's grandmother)

May I ask you to expand on the aspects of the 'Light of Truth'?

The 'Light of Truth' appears to be an aid to enable those who are marginally open to probabilities, that they don't comprehend in the slightest, to then embrace and focus on what is possible. It also appears that the conveyor of the information is greatly assisted by this endowment. Where resistance would previously bring about a total failure in such communications, that resistance is potentially minimised, if not removed by the presence of the 'Light of Truth'. These are just my endeavours to comprehend this endowment.

How and when is it made available?

What is the source of the 'Light of Truth'?

Nanna Beth, 3rd Celestial Heaven: The Light of Truth is nothing more than the light of the truth we all carry in our soul. So if we have little truth, there is little light from it; if a lot of truth, then a greater amount of light. This light can be seen in the spirit body, we can easily perceive and 'see' it, whereas you would need to have inner sight whilst of flesh, although you can perceive it as you awaken your soul perceptions.



And the light of truth that is contained within our soul and shines forth into our spirit body subtly affects all around it. So when we say Crystal will be carrying the light of truth with her, what we mean is (and it's the same for you John, and everyone else who embraces the truth as being revealed by Marion and James), that the light of your understanding of these higher truths will have an unseen effect upon those you interact personally with, and then the whole of humanity too.

And mostly people are unaware of this effect; and the effect of this light can be 'turned down' so to speak, so to limit the effect, such as when Mary and Jesus come amongst us, they having such a great amount of light within their souls of truth that its frequency or vibration would have a damaging affect upon us if they were always at full-light intensity, so they adjust it, which happens naturally as they descend the worlds to us; and if they want, they can shine their light very brightly, which you might remember happened once during the writing of the Padgett Messages greatly affecting all the spirits present.

Anyway, what you say John is correct, in that one's light of truth can have differing effects depending on the situation and requirements of all souls present. And we're using the example of Crystal to

illustrate the positive effect her truth-light will have amongst those who are anti truth, in that they will be brought down because of the presence of her greater light, this all happening as I said on subtle spirit levels.

So if you are of a higher truth it can have different effects upon people, some people might shy away from the light, rejecting you, other people might be drawn to it, those people wanting to know and wanting to even possibly live a higher truth.

So John, from your point of view, to establish a system that has at its core or heart these higher truths about the Feeling Healing and Divine Love, and those of ending the Rebellion and what the Rebellion and Default are all about, will of itself have certain effects with who it interacts with, some positive, others negative. And that is already beginning to happen, which you can't really see, but as you have formalised your approach with our and James' help, now orientated leading with the Feeling Healing, so other people about you have sensed and been exposed to this change, some liking it, others rejecting it. And so it will go, which is your light of truth, and then the growing light of truth those in agreement with you, being expressed, which will push into the darkness of humanity and its lack of truth, its darkness being because it has so little light from truth. The hells being the darkest because they are the most devoid of truth.

The Rebellion is one against the Truth. Really it's not so much a rebellion against love because love is always present, the Mother and Father's Divine Love is available for those in rebellion or not, it being impartial. However **if one rejects the Truth, that is very serious, meaning, you are rejecting the whole of Creation, how it's all been made to function, so you're going against all the Laws, and so against the Mother and Father, the Eternal Son of Truth and Infinite Daughter of Mind, against Mary and Jesus, against your own soul. And to do that you have to deny your feelings and use your mind to override them with it thus making up its own 'truth', which are just a lot of beliefs based on untruth, which is how the world currently exists.**

So to want to be true, and to start your Healing, even if you just entertain the notion of it, understanding that it needs to be done one day, you are aligning yourself with the Truth, and so starting to oppose the Rebellion against Truth. And this is a huge thing for everyone, to say no even in the smallest way to the Rebellion and wanting to instead embrace and accept the Truth; and this is going to have great ramifications in your own life, in those of the lives about you, and so in humanity as a whole. So the Healing of humanity will come about because of the continual up-stepping of truth. And the more people who embrace the truth, then more will want to change how they are living; you can see yourself John how you are slowly changing because of what you now know, and so that is how humanity will change the way it conducts itself. So in time, how it does business, it's motives, how people want to be governed and how they'd want to govern, so all politics, getting rid of all the controlling systems that currently exist, ending the religions, opening people up to all sorts of new ways of dealing with life; all lessening greed and fear and all the worst of the wrongness, is all what growing in truth will bring about.

And through one's Healing one grows in Truth, and one then expresses that truth, and so as many people grow in truth, so the truth expressed in the world will change, so society and culture will change, slowly bringing it in line with the greater universal society and culture. And so one day how it is for us here in the Celestial spheres will be how it is for people on Earth, when they've healed themselves, and are expressing a Celestial level of truth. But that of course is still a very long way in the future.

So for now, everyone who embraces the truths being revealed means we can come that little bit closer shedding our light of truth on Earth, which in turn puts more pressure on the darkness and untruth.

NUMEROUS forms of LIGHT Example:
QUICKENING of the LAW of COMPENSATION

Tuesday, 23 May 2017

James: How will it work?

Law of Compensation
quickenning 22 May 2017

Mary M: People will be unable to inflict hurt and harm on others without suffering the degree of hurt and harm themselves. The pain they cause to others will come back to them, in that they will also feel such pain, all so they can understand through the pain, what they have done wrong. Thereby, one would think, they would wish to avoid causing it again, so no longer carrying out such actions, having to change themselves, which will mostly be by using their mind, although a few people will change through expressing their feelings, helping to reshape society's bottom line. It is as you rightly surmise, to make people on Earth be as people in the first mansion world are. With those people wanting to live being good and loving, all from their minds, mind you, being able to do so more easily; and those people who want to go against this, not being able to as much as they've been able to since the Rebellion began.

As you understand, from now on, progressively the Mansion Worlds are to effectively be materialised on Earth, so Earth is to undergo a series of up-stepping of the light, all in connection to the truth. The more people who want to do their Healing, so the more such up-stepping will take place, all to support them, and to eventually eradicate all the negative circuits of the Rebellion and Default. However that will all, as you understand, take many ages, with this first phase being initiated by yours and Marion's level of truth and progress of your Healing, being what is needed to help humanity through the next age.

Things simply can't go on as they are, humanity would soon destroy itself, now that it is technologically capable of doing so, so it's time for the age to change and first phase of humanity's true Healing to begin.

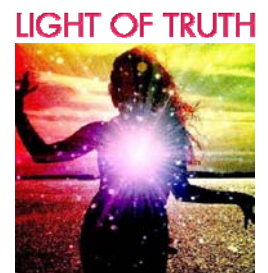
Spirits of Truth ONLY Creator Daughters and Sons as well as Avonal Daughters and Sons can and do release their Spirits of Truth. These spirit personalities are directly from Paradise.

Light of Truth This is a manifestation from within our Local Universe.

Solid Investment Update – Teleconference with Moderators

Saturday 21 October 2017

Through the Global Humanitarian Fund, the whole thing that Pascas is doing, and is to do, is bringing the higher spirit truths down to Earth for people, which means, the higher levels of truth are descending to meet the ascending people (us) – upper reaching down to connect with lower reaching up. And this is why many have been instrumental in ensuring that Pascas is packed full of stuff coming from higher spirits, it's all part of the reaching down and so building the bridge for people, mortals on Earth, and mortal mind spirits in spirit, to cross over, out of the ways of the Rebellion and Default and into the Light of Truth.



MORE on the LIGHT of TRUTH

Friday, 21 July 2017

Nanna Beth: And what you say is true, Pascas does stand to be a very large concern, and the worlds political systems couldn't be more corrupt and self-serving if they tired. They don't serve the people, the people are used and abused and no one is capable of doing anything to correct the systems because everyone within them is still living untrue and against the truth. So they have to end, be broken down, and as I was saying above, it's the Light of Truth that will do that. It will happen by individuals embracing the New Way, and that will in time cause the existing controlling systems to fail, and bring about their replacement with ever lessening controlling systems as people and humanity set about purifying themselves and ending their untruth.

Saturday, 10 March 2018

James: The main focus of Pascas is helping the individual person and humanity to understand that a major change is taking place in the world, that which is called the Great U-Turn. And that for so long, many, many generations, humanity has been living under the dark clouds of a spiritual and planetary Rebellion and Default against the truth of the person. This being borne out by our insistence on denying many of our feelings, rejecting them and not using them to help us uncover the truth of ourselves. And now Pascas is wanting to help people wake up to the idea that they can end this darkness within themselves, as they can also work to help end it globally. The ultimate goal of Pascas is to see an end of the Darkness and the return of the Light. **The Light being the Light of Truth as expressed by each person as they freely live true to their own feelings, expressing themselves the best they can as they long to uncover the hidden truths within their own soul. It is to be these hidden truths brought to light by each of us that will eventually set the whole of humanity free of this unloving state.**

TRANSFORMATION

Sunday, 23 December 2018

Nanna Beth, 3rd Celestial Heaven: So if anything, it's the complexities of the Rebellion and Default that humanity has outworked to this point that is requiring, even demanding, the Avonal's Spirits of Truth, because without them, there'd be no hope, with humanity being forever helplessly lost to such complexities. Once humanity denied Mary and Jesus, it was like they severed the life line, cutting themselves loose from the life raft, then to plunge on into such evilness and the complexities thereof, never to see the **light of truth** again.

However as humanity is not meant or destined to go spinning off into space never to be seen of again, so the Avonals are required, even you could sort of say, are 'sent for', so as to cast out another stronger life-line with which humanity can pull itself back into the Truth. So without the Avonals humanity would be sunk, well and truly, it would annihilate itself, which it's getting pretty close to, and without massive angelic intervention, the buttons would be pressed and that would be the end of it, those in control being too blind and unloving and unable to care about the results of their actions having no consideration for anyone else other than their own sense of power, and feelings of powerlessness they are trying to block out. So push the buttons and block out your bad feelings once and for all, a mass suicide, which everyone might be happy about no longer having to deal with their bad feelings on Earth, however that's not to be the way for humanity.

So the Avonals come, literally to save the day, to provide the way for humanity to save itself. The Avonals, you understand, ARE NOT going to save anyone from their pain of rebellion and Truth-denial, you all have do that for yourselves through your Healing, however they will, by their coming, provide the way for that to happen and end the Rebellion and Default once and for all, thereby ending humanity's rapid descent into nothingness.

So those of you now and for the next one thousand years will be of the most complex humanity, the most fucked up on all levels, which will be a nice badge for you to wear once you've healed yourselves of it.

Light of Truth of PASCAS

Throughout the evolution of Pascas, Pascas has been gently guided and supported by its Council of Elders from within the Celestial Heavens. All documentation, all concepts, all who have interacted with the forming of Pascas WorldCare and the various arms, have been in response to the guidance from our Celestial Council of Elders – from within the 3rd Celestial Heaven. Throughout the coming millennium, our Celestial friends will be guiding and assisting Pascas WorldCare.

COUNCIL of ELDERS

Council of Elders now around 20 soul-groups from the 3rd Celestial Heaven



Communications between the Celestial Council of Elders and those within the physical administration of Pascas World-Care will be via those who complete their Feeling Healing on Earth, as years go by.



Avonal PAIR Oversight



The administration of Pascas may be also supported in their interconnectivity with our Celestial guidance through those within Pascas and its administration who are sensitive in their nature and are able to perceive guidance from our Celestial companions on this journey of delivering the Great U-Turn. It is through the nature of sensitivity that Celestial Spirits have interacted with Pascas during decades of formative years and the establishment of the foundations for Pascas for the next 1,000 years.

LIGHT OF TRUTH

Pascas as an entity, due to the contributions from our Celestial friends, is functioning within the 5th Divine Love spirit Mansion World's level. Further, the Pascas Papers that are designated as references for Feeling Healing and Divine Love are within the level of Truth of the highest of the Celestial Heavens. Pascas will be supported in this manner for the coming millennium.

- 
 Celestial Heavens 8, 9, 10 also referred to as 1, 2, 3 being at-one with Mother and Father.
- 
 Divine Love spirit Mansion Worlds, healing / crying worlds 3, 5, 7.
- 
 We all transition to Natural Love spirit Mansion World 1, and typically go in the wrong direction to Natural Love spirit Mansion Worlds 2, 4, 6 and cannot go further!

This is not meant for any Papers John, I just wanted to summarise what I saw today, and thought I'd pass it on as it might add some sense to the nonsense... or it might confuse things even more. So read it if you want or just bin it.

Ramblings and thoughts

Friday, 19 June 2020

These are some of my latest thoughts about the state of affairs as I see them about the world and myself. I'm sending them to you John, and you are free to send them on should you wish, if you think there's any reason or need to as they are just my current ramblings of a permanently Locked-down bored mind.

I want so summarise the world and myself, dividing it and me into two very broad classifications, each of which have come to me lately after years of trying to work it out, giving me a picture personally about myself and my family, and impersonally about how I project that onto the world. So as I look into the world, I see myself looking back at me – as it is for us all.

So these are my latest understandings, which no doubt will continue to change.

Basically I now divide the world into two, what is represented by my subjective understanding of Democrats and Republicans.

The Democrats are represented by self-serving people who basically have a very over-inflated opinion of themselves, are selfish, self-centred, just in it for themselves, whilst all the time saying, which is a lot of shit, that they are doing it for everyone else, providing all this great help, which really is all only to help themselves.

The Republicans are not so self-serving, being based around more sincerely trying to help others, trying to do and be good, being generally more sincerely caring and lovingly, understanding that by helping others you are also helping yourself, but are more genuine in it wanting everyone to have an equal, or at least reasonable, go at it, and are not just in it entirely for themselves.

And of course being gross generalisations, we're all mixtures of both and express both sides to varying degrees.

So how this is reflected in my own family is: My mother I now see as a Democrat, it was all about herself, she was the great one, everyone had to do what she said, she knew best and all hell broke loose if you crossed or went against her. Mum was the arch tyrannical ruler, but only because she was so fucked up within herself and an emotional mess, so not with any real agenda or purpose, unlike Marion's parents who were entirely fascist with a complete controlling and meaningful (to them) agenda. Dad and Gran were light Republicans, not wanting to rock mum's boat, pandering to her needs, just letting her rule, making excuses for the tyrant, feeling above her, and patronisingly looking down on her as she 'couldn't help it'. My younger bother got mum's Democrat shit, believing he's god's gift to the world and everyone should treat him as such, arrogant, selfish, it all being about himself, whilst he makes out he's the benevolent one doing all he does for the good and benefit of all; which really means, putting on the show for the plebs all to elevate his own greatness. My sister is more Republican, probably the most unselfish of us all, with some genuine goodness, caring and wanting for everyone to have a good life of equality, less judgemental and more accepting of everyone. So I was the first subjected to mum who took all the love and praise for herself, denied me of any although patted me on the head every now and again when she remembered I existed and when she thought she'd make a good show of being the 'loving' and 'caring' parent.

And amazingly, in my tiny life I was subjected to a nasty, two-faced, self-serving Democrat manager at the Bush Bank when I first started, she never taking responsibly for any of her mistakes and bad plant care, said she even hated the plants (so what the fuck was she doing working in a nursery) always blaming others, never taking any personal responsibility; whereas the next Republican manager loved the plants, only wanted to help everyone being very humble and unassuming about her skill and expertise, and always blaming herself. The Democrat manager was pretty and ‘oh she’s so sweet’, and ‘butter wouldn’t melt in her mouth’ and yet she was ruthless and didn’t give a shit about anyone other than herself when it came down to the crunch, when the false facade was forcibly removed. The Republican manager is just true, no pretensions, not outwardly pretty but far more beautiful and a genuinely caring person.

In America as far as I can see, the Democrats are full of shit and self-serving; with the more giving Republican’s also mixing it up with being ‘Christian’ and applying the Christ-loving principles of at least trying to mean well and respect another person. The Democrats for example say they are the great ones supporting the Blacks when really they are ripping them off and using them for their own gain; with the Republican blacks slowly waking up to the fact that they are being used and have been screwed all the way along. The biggest black slum cities are Democrat ruled, the Democrats owned the slaves and made the KKK, and they are still using the blacks who can’t seem to see it or still need to be used in such ways. And even though Republican presidents have been in power, the Bush’s for example, I see really they are still Democrats in Republican disguise. They did it all for themselves, just like the Clintons and Obamas. Trump I think more generally wants to help everyone, is far more liberal minded and caring than the so-called liberal Democrats. Pelosi is so revolting an example of pretending to be there to help everyone when it’s so clear she really does everything only to help herself – look at where all the so-called bail out stimulus money went, all to her elite cronies, with the little person hardly getting anything. The Democrats control the purse strings, only agreeing with Trump wanting to spend more when it suits themselves, their hidden agenda, to help keep their pockets full and overflowing.

Then I further think there are two main Jewish factions fighting for control: one, the ‘hidden controllers’ as Nanna Beth calls them, who are basically Democrat in their self-serving, self-gratifying motivations, always trying to make the world suit themselves, always trying to assert their complete selfish agenda, which they were nearly able to complete, had it not been for Putin and Trump, who I see in the Republican light. And then there are the ‘Republican’ Jews whom Trump and possibly Putin are allied with, currently trying to wrestle control of the world from the Democrat Jews.

When you read about the Evil Ones, what the Lucifer Rebellion is all about, the whole manifesto is basically Democrat, it all about themselves taking control from Mary and Jesus who are more Republican, although not really one or the other. But those people all the way along who’ve tried to stand up to the Evil Ones’ control, even though we’re all bound up in the Rebellion and Default, have fought for good, loving and true values of living, true equality with no colour or race distinction, or even accepting we are of different colours all expressing different qualities and that’s good and should be supported and enjoyed; and not always trying to make a One World Order that eradicates all the ‘defectives’ – everyone who doesn’t suit your controlling agenda.

So within Evil, there is more evil – the Democrat evil; and less evil – the so-called good, the Republican evil. The two always battling it out, with basically my whole life being lived within the Democrat influence, in which I was told by my father and Grandmother that mum was right, ‘just do as she says James so we can all have some peace’, they placating her, just as the whole world has continually placated the hidden controllers agenda, because until now with Putin and Trump, it’s been too hard and not worth trying to stand up against such selfishness.

And what I wanted to know was: how does one become Democrat or Republican in the first place? And that too is now clear to me in how differently my brother and I were treated. I copped all mum's shit to begin with, and she used me to look after my brother, I was just there as part of the furniture, the slave help to be used, and I fitted in all so long as I didn't assert myself, ask for anything or get in the way. Whereas my mother was more attracted to my brother, and so he was praised more and allowed to get away with more shit, I couldn't get away with anything. He was the 'cheeky rogue', the selfish one – but that's okay, he's funny; he had the looks, he entertained everyone, he learnt how to put the show on so as to gain praise and get what he wanted; whereas I was mostly ignored, was told I didn't need to have anything, so give it to him, give it all away, keep nothing for myself, and I was told it was better that way, being more giving, more selfless, not selfish like him. And even though I still have the selfish Democrat wanting it all for myself in me, my "I can't have it all, I must share it, I must be the peace maker helping other people", being the unselfish Republican side was too heavily drummed into me to override the deeper Democrat selfish shit.

And I think that basically that's how we're all parented: either to become more selfish or less so, so more Democrat or less so being Republican. And so that's been the real conflict we all face, with both sides saying that of course we all should be all-loving and all-accepting and non-judgemental, with the Republican's sincerely trying to live those values, whereas the Democrats just play lip-service to them.

The Democrat hidden controllers and their associate elite Deep State want to cement their control in place for the Aftertimes, in which they will have Earth to themselves with their chosen slaves to do all the work for them. Whereas the Republican Trump and Putin people don't want to have their 'team', which would be their children and grandchildren, Putins' Russians, in his case, living in the Aftertimes subjected to just more of the hidden controllers controlling shit, hence their move now to try and overthrow such insidious control. And if they both get in again for another term, then I think they will both seriously take the hidden controllers systems apart, even sending many of them into spirit. So assuming Trump does get re-elected, then I think together with Putin they'll destroy the Democrat shit, including all the Jewish Tech and Media and Hollywood control, along with all the financial control, smashing it all apart once and for all.

And as for the Xi and the other Chinese elite, I think they are Democrat too, however could possibly cross over when they come to understand, like the Blacks, they are being played by the Jewish hidden controllers, who more than likely when they are finished with them, just as what happened when they were finished with running the communists in Russia, will get rid of them once and for all, possibly by unleashing a lethal engineered virus that selectively eradicates the Yellow and Black races, because they'd only cause further problems in the Aftertimes for the controllers. And for the rest, the Indian, South East Asians, they decimate them too, either by getting rid of Muslims through warfare (along with all the other Middle Easterners) or through viruses or whatever, but some will need to remain as they are good servants and would eagerly do all the shit work in the Aftertimes always being grateful to their Masters for any crumbs.

And it occurred to me today that the hidden controllers are planning for Daligastia to return to the world becoming their Messiah, who will lead them into the Promised Land of peace on Earth in the Aftertimes. These Jews believing they will live on Earth in peace forevermore, whereas the Christians with Jesus coming back will be taken off the Earth into Heaven somewhere. So this is fine with them, they can allow the Christians to support them and don't so much worry about the Christians because they'll all fuck off with Jesus when the time comes anyway, so they can get on with their control of Earth. But all the other religions are just a waste of time only to be used as necessary, just as the socialist and communists who don't have any religion (supposedly) were used.

I think the Jews, both the opposing sides, think they can somehow make Earth like the Mind Mansion Worlds, seeing that it's up to them to impose the equivalent of the Law of Compensation on the world, in the ways they understand that sort of control to be. To make the world one under their control, then make their control so rigorous that you can't do anything without their say so, as we can see being implemented in China by their new credit system and ensuring a compliant population, with everyone tracked, everyone stuffed full of control vaccines, and all the rest of Big Brother that's said we're about to be further subjected to. With us all Locked down forevermore only to do what they tell us we can do.

However the trouble is that's a man-made Law of Compensation is not a 'God-made' Law. So it will be interesting to see if when the hidden controllers believe they are about to complete their End Times, the Republicans thwart them, along with God introducing the real Law of Compensation.

So I think the Jews have got their wires crossed a bit. The hidden controllers who have up until recently been controlled by Caligastia and Daligastia expect Caligastia to resume control of the Mansion Worlds with the spirit hidden controller all looking to him as their spirit Messiah; and with the other Jews looking to Daligastia materialising again so as to take them into the Promised next Age. But the difficulty for them is they are being played by C & D, by being made to believe they are the Chosen race, made to do all the 'dirty' controlling work for them, made to believe they are the True Controllers and only worthwhile 'race', it all being said in Prophecy in their religious texts along with the Bible, when really it's they who are being controlled and played by the Evil Ones. Because somehow I can't quite see Daligastia (and his partner, a dreaded woman!) coming back to Earth and signing up to become Jewish. So I think he'd say thank you very much Jews for preparing the way, but you are no longer needed, at least your Jewish religion is not wanted. Which might all be part of the plan causing the Jews to be hated so much and so ensuring their population doesn't get very big, with the final onslaught of them at Armageddon getting rid of a lot more of them, so there are very few of them left for the Daligastia's to have to deal with when the time comes.

However the problem is, so we understand, an undisclosed Avonal pair have come and done in C & D, stopped their plans, so ruined the hidden controllers' plans for their Mansion World and Earth Messiahs. And so bringing about the complete end of the Rebellion and Default, allowing the Republicans to have a stronger chance of overthrowing the hidden controllers and their Democrat plans.

I think that C & D organised the fallen Angels and spirits on their side to contrive the Bible Prophecy about Armageddon and all the End Times, without knowing the Avonal pair were coming to ruin those plans. So the Avonals weren't factored into the End Time Prophecy, they remain undisclosed, not mentioned in the Padgett Messages or TUB either – nowhere. Which is what they will need so as to do their Healing, the Healing of the Rebellion and Default, properly. So it might be that the more severe and drastic End Times will no longer happen, because the likes of Putin and Trump (supported by the Celestials) are putting a spanner in the hidden controllers works.

So will it come to pass that Putin and Trump sort the Deep State and hidden controllers out? And if so, how will they then contend with the other Jewish faction who are expecting their Messiah? And how will the Jews and Christians, including both Trump and Putin, then deal with the news that there won't be any Messiah, Jewish or Christian, returning, that all their precious religion was a contrivance of the Evil Ones? And that the Saviour has in fact come, with the Avonal 'saving' everyone by introducing the true Law of Compensation and revealing the True Way out of the Rebellion and Default by doing ones Spiritual Healing. Not quite what they are expecting. And so will they then accuse the Avonal as being the Antichrist because he's not Christian or Jewish, not fitting into their Messiah image? Oh such joys to look forward to!

REBELLION & DEFAULT

FOR 200,000 years ALL SYSTEMS are the WORK of the REBELLIOUS LANONANDEKS:

The rebellious Lanonandeks from within our local universe are these soulmate pairs:

THE EVIL ONES



Lucifer pair
Arrested and imprisoned 26 CE



Satan pair



Caligastia pair



Daligastia pair



Arrested and imprisoned early 1990s CE

Republican & Democrat

Liberal Labour



I AM
 Republican
 Democrat
 Awake

Nanna Beth, 3rd Celestial Heaven, 29 June 2017: **“The Rebellion is against love, the Default is all the difficulties we have in our relationships because of our rebellion. Healing the Default is becoming true, to ourselves and in our relationships, and ending our unlovingness – our rejection of love, so ending the Rebellion.”**

Those who are open and longing for Truth and consequently Love will see the folly of living through the mind and embrace their feelings, their soul-based truth that rises as feelings, and then have their mind apply their feelings which will progressively see the rejection of all the systems imposed upon us by the Evil Ones through their hidden controllers and deep state factions, thus bringing about harmony and peace on Earth following the formal ending of the Rebellion and Default on 31 January 2018. Because the so-called End of it, seems to be in phases or done in stages, lots of different technical parts. The real End will be when the Avonals End their Healing.

U-Turn for Humanity through the New Feelings Way

Wonky Report and Questions

WONKY REPORT

P26 para 1 last word – wars.

P27 This question is not really right. I know what you're trying to say but we do experience physical death, that's a big part of dying. It needs to be rephrased depending on what you want to say... Maybe: **Do we experience death of our personality when our physical body dies? Or, Do we really cease to be when our physical body dies, or is there life after death? Or simply: Is there life after death?**

para 4 Do you think it is possible for such a [personal greeting from them?](#)

para 5 That is, Mary Magdalene and Jesus' [personal](#) involvement with Earth's humanity is ending.....They have now handed the administration over to the Celestial Spirits of the 1st, 2nd and 3rd Celestial Heavens [under the personal guidance of the Melchizedeks.....](#)

para 7 ...when --- the Creator Son and Daughter [surprisingly](#) commenced...

And: Mary Magdalene and Jesus achieved their fully regency over Nebadon, our Local Universe, through their living on Earth, [and terminated the rebellious control of the Lucifers and Satans.](#)

P 29 I'd amend the question simple to: **How is this Great U-Turn -- unfolding? (and change it in the index)**

P29 Do you think you should add a reference to TUB as to where you get these numbers, for example Para 1... as they are also for all 3,840,101 ([Re: The Urantia Book](#))

Para 2 We still are children of our parents, therefore I'd change it to: We are [really physical spirit](#) children of our Heavenly Mother and Father, [as we are --](#) of our physical Earth parents.

para 5 I'd start if referring back to M and J so you know it's again them you're speaking about: [Mary and Jesus,](#) Through their presence on Earth ---,

last para – you can't jump the gun, we've not completed our Healing, it's not right this para. Delete all: [And as of 2020 they have completed their healing and are progressing through what is referred to as Self- Acceptance before becoming of a Celestial Soul Condition – being a partial reawakening of their Avonality.](#)

P32 para 4 fifth line [involvement.](#) Or better: [...are no longer involved with...](#)

and line 7: [and people's prayers to her were a...](#)

P33, Although Douglas 'proves' that it can't be an Iron-nickel, he speculating that it is even just something else – spirit light? And the Pole Shift cycle according to him is 12,068 years, so maybe you might like to amend your timing from 12,000 – 13,000 to cover all bases. (and if you change the date you'll also have to change it P37 and in the question Index.)

P 34 last para, as you've already said this, maybe you should start by saying something like: [As said above,](#) Jerusalem has a massive museum wherein you can connect to anyone of the personalities who have

P 36, very cute adding covid.

P 40 – funny end to the page!

P 45 first big para – add comma: Should the life of the incarnated personality be fleeting or long,...

And last line [Reincarnation](#) would require the bestowal of another personality [pair](#) upon the soul when the soul only ever has ONE personality [pair](#) bestowed upon it by its Mother and Father. [If you were](#)

reincarnated, your soul would require another personality bestowed on it for you to become, so you would no longer be the personality you are now. You would be a whole new unique personality – person. So with no connection to your past lives. You'd end living countless lives being countless personalities, all of which would get very confusing. Can you see yourself now being for example John, who then completely ends, ceases to be when incarnating next, becoming a whole new person and personality, for example Anne? It's not going to happen. You the personality John are forever, although in the Celestial spheres you will receive your true spirit name, the true name of your personality given to you by your Heavenly Mother and Father.

P51 para 4 and elsewhere you mention the Universal Contract. Really I think it should be the Planetary Rebellion Contract. Or Universal Contract of Rebellion. Something that includes that it's a rebellion contract, the contract allowing the Rebellion to run along specific lines, that reflect the personalities of the Lucifers. I don't know, about it. Possibly just leave it. On P 79 it's perfect: Universal Contract governing the Rebellion and Default

P52 para 2, I'd add: so to assist each other [with their Feeling Healing](#).

What is Feeling Healing?

Many times we have felt unloved. Well not many times, tens of thousands of times we have felt unloved, rejected, alone, crushed beyond existence. All of these feelings are to -- surface- and be expressed from our being.

P.54 What unfolds at the conclusion of a lengthy difficult [Healing](#) endurance is -- that all our imperfections

P 79 third last para: We are on the [verge](#) of entering a new spiritual age of 1,000 years. The 2,000 year age of Mary and Jesus is now closing, this is the End Times. For the next 1,000 years it will be the Avonal Pair that will, through their Spirits of Truth, lead you through your Feeling Healing [with the Divine Love --- through the spirit Mansion Worlds to --- the Celestial Heavens, there to fully unite with Mary and Jesus' Spirits of Truth, which will then lead you all the way through Nebadon.](#)

P80 third last para from bottom, I'd add TUB reference: Your Indwelling Spirit is a fragment of our Heavenly Parents. (Re: The Urantia Book)

Under that the next question: I'd ask it: Why [don't](#) Saints...

P 84, Yes, GOOD LUCK WITH THAT!

P 89 second last para, I'd qualify this by saying: No one living on Earth has experienced [true Natural or Celestial love. Mostly it's mind-derived love.](#)

I'm up to page 111. I'll do more tomorrow.

P111 We can't go ahead of ourselves, and I'd drop the Self-Acceptance part as that's still just part of the Healing, not a separate part. It's more a period of acclimatisation when we're fully Healed, getting used to being true and all the adjustments that will need to happen to achieve that.

...the Rebellion and Default and -- [healing](#) themselves through the process of Feeling Healing. ---

P114 para 4 The soul itself doesn't incarnate, it creates the spirit and physical systems to express its two personalities, which is incarnation as it has to do this through Creation. So possibly pur incarnate as 'incarnate'. In fact I'd delete **While the soul is incarnate, the spirit body and physical body act as though inextricably entwined although this is not truly so. The soul and two spirit bodies are always a virtual single unit which then extends this function to include two physical bodies.**

The spirit and physical are inextricably linked and the last sentence even with soul spent correctly doesn't make much sense, at least to me. Perhaps put the para as:

The spirit body and the soul are inextricably joined and remain so during existence. The soul 'drives' all our personality existence, our spirit and physical lives, in Creation. Upon death our physical body 'dies' with our soul still expressing our spirit personality. And our consciousness, our life focus and awareness, moves from living focused in the physical to living focused in spirit.

P116 Para 2: We are living the personality God gave us, only it's distorted by the Rebellion and Default. Even when you are fully Healed John, you will still be John. Just fully self-expressive. So I'd add: **Whilst of the Rebellion and Default, at all times we are living a distortion of our true personality that our Heavenly Mother and Father bestowed us with.**

p117 Para one: **Our soul is finite with infinite potential. God has created this ability for the soul to grow, this growth begins with the operation of Feeling Healing with Divine Love on the soul, so we can first heal ourselves of our rebellious ways.**

I'd also add to this line below the pictures: **Parents addressing their emotions through their Feeling Healing will aid their children.**

And in the next para I'd add: **If the child is 3 years old and you begin to work through your emotions, what will happen is that your child will automatically start changing with you...**

And the last para is dodgy, personally I'd delete **And when that person passes in the spirit world, they usually have very little soul energy. Sometimes it is better, whilst on Earth, to exercise your soul in a negative way or an actively positive way, in other words to be hot or cold, but not to be lukewarm.** Because you don't know that it will have little soul energy, and what is 'soul energy' anyway. The whole death experience might change it. It's too big a generalisation and just makes the person feel more scared about death. I'd add, if you want to replace it with something like: **Doing one's Feeling Healing will help one come to understand why one hates their life by feeling so lethargic and allowing others to be in control.**

P 120, the bottom of diagram, the three soul levels. I don't know that I agree with that, I don't see the soul has having such distinct separation, still, I don't mind it being left as it is, to illustrate the points.

P121 Under the Eye, I'd add: **and the untrue façade self.**

And last line of page I'd add: **The real self that God created does not know fear, only knowing true love.**

P122 I'd change the top sentence to: **Through our Feeling Healing we are to uncover the truth of our façade and damaged self before we can live expressing our true self.**

Or if that won't fit: **Through our Feeling Healing we uncover the truth of our façade and damaged self so we can live our true self.**

P176 I'd delete these parts as they are not really relevant and are more confusing:

James: I concur with Bradley reading your introduction John, you have it well in hand, it's great knowing that is what you are telling people like Jack.

(NB: Has Ray and Brad told us the names of their soulmates before? If they have, and if they are different, I'll have to sort that out.) [I have not known of their soulmate names before this. John]

P179 This para under the pic is not correct. The F-H wasn't revealed, nor was it made available, with Mary and Jesus revealed the truth of the Divine Love. It was made available in the Mansion Worlds, but not us on Earth. ONLY the Avonals can reveal the truth of the Healing, and only by following them, can you do your Healing. You have to embrace them so their Spirits of Truth can assist you, otherwise you'll never do it. And we are not sharing the truth of the Healing, we are REVEALING it. The revealing is very important. It's a New Revelation to humanity so it can heal itself of the Rebellion and Default on Earth, bringing it in line with the Healing Mansion Worlds. The High Sons and Daughters make REVELATIONS. It's not sharing, like we're all sitting around having a fun time, we are making it available to anyone who wants to act on it. 'Sharing' is too pissy. It's a FULL BLOWN SPIRITUAL REVELATION that is being BESTOWED ON EARTH AS THE AVONALS THEMSELVES IN PERSON ARE BESTOWED TO BE THE LIVING TRUTH OF THE REVELATION that people can see and follow.

It is this Gift of the availability of Divine Love--- that was bestowed upon humanity in the first century that is now being taught to us again through the messages being conveyed for ALL of humanity. Further, the way to proceed with one's Feeling Healing is also being revealed.

And in the next para I'd add: **There is no exclusivity, no matter what beliefs any one of us may have, this gift of Love and Healing is available for ALL of humanity. Every religious practice and faith throughout the world can embrace and share these teachings and blessings to all within their constituency without any boundaries or limitations. (Which will be their downfall – but you'd better not add that bit.)**

P186 Can you add:

Guarantees Immortality of the soul – Soul and Personality Survival.

Transforms our natural love soul into becoming divine.

Is the Way to become at-one with God. And Live God's Will.

(If you have ditch one of them to make room, then as it's dodgy anyway: Our quality of life blossoms, our finances and relationships prosper.

P187 I hate the whole thing of trying to turn the process into a 'platform'. That's using the mind again. It's got to be kept free, for everyone to work out what suits them best. Sure personal guidance from your experience can be helpful, but that's about it. That's not what it's about, it's about each of us developing a personal relationship with God, part of which includes how we long to Them for Their Divine Love. So to try and 'contain' it, to generalise the experience in a 'platform' is crap. And what is this Soul, God thing, he's lost the plot by impersonalising God, talking about God as Soul. God is of course Soul, but we're to personalise our relationship with God, hence my relating to Them as our Heavenly Mother and Father, you can't be more personal than calling God your Mother and Father, unless you use Their specific Soul/Personality names which are as yet unrevealed to Creation.

So it's up to you John if you want to include Nicholas' platform.

How I'd tell people to do it would be:

Prayer for Divine Love

Long to God for Their Divine Love

Begin with the understanding that God, your Heavenly Mother and Heavenly Father, are offering you Their Divine Love. And all you have to do is want it, want Them to give it to you, to love you. So when you feel you want it, you long directly to Them for it, asking them through your feelings (with longing) to fill your heart and soul with Their Divine Love.

You can long for Their Divine Love, anywhere and at any time. It can be a formal prayer – longing, such as sitting in meditation or prayer, opening your heart to Them, and longing to Them for Their Divine Love. Or you can do it spontaneously on the go, when the desire to long to Them for Their Divine Love comes over you, or when you remember to do it.

Wanting God's Divine Love in your soul is about wanting to develop a very personal relationship with your Heavenly Parents. Speak to God as your real Parents. Tell Them all you are thinking and feeling, as you would your earthly parents (provided you had a loving relationship enough with them to do that.) If you feel angry with God, hating Them, express all your negative unloving feelings to Them too. Don't hold back, share and give all of yourself to Them, They want to get to know you, as you want to get to know Them. And keep longing for Their Divine Love.

We have to long, reach out wanting Their love through our feelings and with the full will of wanting it, which doesn't involve any words, so with the mind staying out of it. It's a yearning from your heart wanting to be loved by Them, so wanting Them to give you Their Divine Love – to love you, and to make you feel loved by Them. So it doesn't involve words, it's an inner yearning, longing, desire to partake of their Divine Love that is required by us. Then we can support this longing using our mind by saying actual words (praying). So say whatever words you want to say to Them, whilst you are longing with your heart for Their Divine Love.

Just be yourself, say whatever you want to Them, as you long for Their Divine Love. The more personal, open and honest you can be with Them the better your relationship with Them can develop.

And once you've longed, which can take only a moment, then give yourself time for Them to love you. You might feel the Holy Spirit coming about you, and then Their Divine Love coming into you, gently, very subtly, or strongly, even very strongly in a whoosh. It's different for each of us, and different often each time we long. And if you have previously longed to God in any way yet not specifically for Their Divine Love, when you do specifically ask Them for it, it will be a very familiar experience you'll have receiving it.

If you are sitting formally in meditation or prayer, once you've longed to Them for Their Divine Love, and you feel the Holy Spirit bringing it to you, you might find your head wants to move upwards as if looking into heaven. Allow if too, but if it wants to keep going, don't stress yourself by hurting your neck, bring your head forward again. It's a lovely feeling sitting in the Light of the Divine Love, feeling it coming into your heart and soul. And you might find you enjoy sitting for 5 minutes or half an hour, then suddenly the 'light goes off' and the prayer is over as you've received enough Divine Love for the time being.

Also, don't be surprised if at first you can feel the Love readily coming into you but as the years pass it seems to get less and less and you feel less inclined to long for it. This is natural meaning you have received enough for the time being, you will need to do more of your Spiritual Healing before your soul is ready to receive more.

Summary:

Long with all your heart to your Heavenly Mother and Father for Their Divine Love.

P190 I think this is too heavy on your eyes, it's too hard to read, for me anyway, it makes me feel mental and is the last thing I'd want to read – I'm getting older. Maybe you should take all those separations out making it like the box on the previous page.

P193 – not more platforms! Great picture!

P 194 – that's all very well put.

P 205 – I love the angel doing its bit! We need to make other similar themed pictures, person mugging, stabbing, shooting another and it happening back to them. Person stealing, ripping off people etc. Something to think about...

P 217 – 24, phew, that's a massive summary, well done old son.

P 250 for para: Mansion World six, first line. Can you please add after 'ascendancy' (which is really mind transcendence). If it won't fit, just replace ascendancy with transcendence – thank you.

P 263 – I like the picture and the idea, would the text stand out better being in a different colour – blue, or magenta perhaps, or bright green to match the plants, what do you reckon?

End.

Wow, what a big one! God knows how you find all the bits from everywhere to put in it. Pretty amazing, and a good job. I'd love to see what people who are knew to it all might think.

LORD'S PRAYER: WRITTEN BY a 15-YEAR-OLD SCHOOL KID WHO GOT an A+ FOR THIS ENTRY (TOTALLY AWESOME)

LORD'S Prayer

By a 15-year-old school kid who got an A+ for this entry (TOTALLY AWESOME)!

The Lord's Prayer is not allowed in most U.S. Public schools any more.

A kid in Minnesota wrote the following NEW School Prayer:-

~~~~~

Now I sit me down in school

Where praying is against the rule

For this great nation under God

Finds mention of Him very odd

If scripture now the class recites,

It violates the Bill of Rights.

And anytime my head I bow

Becomes a Federal matter now

Our hair can be purple, orange or green,

That's no offense; it's a freedom scene.

The law is specific, the law is precise.

Prayers spoken aloud are a serious vice

For praying in a public hall

Might offend someone with no faith at all.

In silence alone we must meditate,

God's name is prohibited by the State.

We're allowed to cuss and dress like freaks,

And pierce our noses, tongues and cheeks.



They've outlawed guns, but FIRST the Bible.  
To quote the Good Book makes me liable.  
We can elect a pregnant Senior Queen,  
And the 'unwed daddy,' our Senior King.  
It's 'inappropriate' to teach right from wrong.  
We're taught that such 'judgments' do not belong.  
We can get our condoms and birth controls,  
Study witchcraft, vampires and totem poles.  
But the Ten Commandments are not allowed,  
No word of God must reach this crowd.  
It's scary here I must confess,  
When chaos reigns the school's a mess.  
So, Lord, this silent plea I make:  
Should I be shot; My soul please take!  
Amen

~~~~~AWESOME~~~~~

BRETTON WOODS (1944 – 2016) now BRETTON WOODS refocused (2016 ongoing)

The **Bretton Woods Conference**, formally known as the **United Nations Monetary and Financial Conference**, was the gathering of 730 delegates from all 44 Allied nations at the Mount Washington Hotel, situated in Bretton Woods, New Hampshire, United States, to regulate the international monetary and financial order after the conclusion of World War II.

The conference was held from July 1 to 22, 1944. Agreements were signed that, after legislative ratification by member governments, established the International Bank for Reconstruction and Development (IBRD) and the International Monetary Fund (IMF).

Bretton Woods outcome grew like topsy-turvy. An overarching objective became lost or was simply high-jacked by personal self-centred objectives. Nevertheless, the World Bank, International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the Bank for International Settlements (BIS) were established and continue.

The central management of the creating of governmental bonds and major corporate bonds and their sale were centralised through twelve authorised 'bond traders' which has presently been reduced to eight in number. As an overarching objective was for the distribution of 50% of the profits (fees, commissions) generated through the bond trades to be provided to the peoples of the world, in particular for those economies that were short of US dollars and as these profits being US dollars, their distribution would support the growth of world trades as of a consequence.

The profits have been accumulating at a compounding rate. Profits were moderate at the start of the program, however now they are at unsustainable levels, so much so that the world is now awash with cash. However, the bulk of this cash is hoarded. The volumes are so large that interest rates within some countries are at negative rates.

Unbeknown to most trading banks around the world, they are holding large deposits of these dormant funds. Other banks are facilitating the continuous rotation around the world of some of these large pools of funds, such funds literally do not see the sun set. Every hour or so they move on through thousands of accounts, thus never appearing on any balance sheet due to the fact that at the close of business for that day, they have moved on towards the setting sun!

However, some wise heads that were instigators of the objectives of the Bretton Woods Conference agendas, the establishment of the World Bank, IMF and BIS, have drawn the line in the sand and re-established the implementation of the goals of Bretton Woods. Consider that we have now entered the age of Bretton Woods Mark II and that was instigated in 2016.

You could say that the marker was called and the old guard, involving Asian royalty and their families, invoked their authorities and brought the matter and administration back into line with the ethos of the original intent underlying the agreements at Bretton Woods in 1944.

In 2016 all trustee codes were changed. The major participants and beneficiaries, should they wish to continue participating, needed to recognise that the ASSETS belong to the people. In the Pacific Ocean region, the Marcos family of the Philippines and the Sukarno family of Indonesia, due to their mega wealth and being clearly recognisable participants, needed to recognise and acknowledge that the ASSETS belong to the people. In the European arena, the Rothschilds and the families they represent also needed to recognise and acknowledge that the ASSETS belong to the people.

Thus, as all bond traders found their codes being null and void, when each relevant party acknowledged their custodianship, new codes were released and they continue with their involvement. The Rothschilds continue as custodians through three of the eight bond traders.

It is due to this re-positioning of focus upon goals for all of humanity that the Rothschilds provided tacit support for the distribution of funds to the 35,000 Solid Investment account holders. There is no interference and what interference that there was the Rothschilds have forcibly removed. Now it is for their 'elite' administration to complete the exercise of delivery of the 'Package' and provide whatever support needed to have the distributions executed.

The parties who worked to re-position the focus for the benefit of all people have also brought about the establishment of how these funds are going to be applied for humanity and how they are to be administered.

The frailties of humanity creates obstacles. Greed! Yes, everyone who is actively engaged in the delivery of any and each of the approved projects or programs will be remunerated, compensated and provided for. However, those who impose themselves as an 'introducer', 'broker', or as a person of 'entitlement' such as for a percentage, then that person will be classified as a Mr 10%er and the project will be rejected. This is for the people. This is not for governments. This is not for self enrichment. This is for the long term benefit of a community, region and country overall.

Self-centred demands by many left the families, repositioning the Bretton Woods Conference agenda, no alternative but to position the global administration and authority into Australia. This they have done.

The dynamics of what can be achieved is in stark contrast to the focus of governments. Simply put, the democratic system is blindness of leadership. At best, a five year term may prevail with agendas being able to look at those time frames. After spending the first year getting the basic understanding of their authority, should they even recognise that they are representatives of their constituents and are to serve the people, they may do something constructive before setting themselves to the task of being re-elected taking their attention throughout the final year of whatever term of office they may have.

Projects of national significance can be considered in the light of 100, 50, 30, 20 and 10 years and these are preferred. 5 year programs being minimum. Major infrastructure programs can be now embraced.

As with any project, full documentation is required. Business Plan, Financial Feasibility, Executive Summary, Curriculum Vitae (resumes) of all key personnel, Environmental Impact, etc, are required. Just like for any financial project of business implementation, big or small, all the same. Templates are provided. Uniformity of the documentation is essential by all participants. This is a major world initiative. Adopt the uniformity and a co-operative approach and all will flow smoothly. Push back against the need for standardisation throughout and nothing can go forward. It is simple, join the flow or do not knock on the door.

Certainty of money. Approved projects will have funds quarterly in advance. Funds for the quarter will be blocked in a bank account within the country of the project. The cash flow requirements as per the Financial Feasibility will be the governor. Flexibility is there to handle events that unfold beyond anyone's control, such as weather, global economic and the multitude of extraneous events.

Programs will be commenced in Australia and the Pacific Island nations to set the precedents and demonstration of how this is to unfold for all.

EARLOBE PULLED!

Sunday, 28 June 2020

Having phoned Dianne Blanch, on my way to Bunnings hardware, mid-afternoon, I called into her home for a short visit and met her friend, Pat, and her husband Colin.

It was a very overcast dull afternoon, nevertheless, Pat started to comment that there were other people in the room and she was pulling away further from me along the couch due to a strong light she was having difficulties with.

Pat went on to say that there were two ladies behind me and they were very bright. Further, they were talking a lot. Pat went further to say that they were both very bright and one more so than the other. At this point Dianne commented that she could also see them. Pat is as astutely capable as a clairvoyant as is Dianne.

The two ladies brightness was such that Pat had difficulty looking towards me. Pat went on to say that their brightness was such that they obscured me from her sight, even though they stood behind me.

Pat asked about my heart, to which I told her I had a pace maker and that I was on my way to Bunnings to get a new battery for it. Pat then told me that when the pace maker is being replaced that the doctors will be doing some other things at the same time, this coming from the two ladies.



Pat then said that my earlobe is being pulled. This I could feel. I have been experiencing this occurring as long as I can remember – more like a tug on the lobe to point out that I had gotten something wrong! I asked Pat as to which earlobe, right or left? She said right lobe, and demonstrated by touching her own ear. By this time we had discerned that it was my mother, Marie, and Nanna Beth, her mother and my grandmother, there standing behind me. Mum, Marie, is in the 1st Celestial Heaven and Nanna Beth is in the 3rd Celestial Heaven.

So, I asked who should I be talking to, Kevin or Mum, from now on? Kevin is my brother-in-law and is also residing in the 1st Celestial Heaven. Well, mum gave Kevin the short shift, “I should always be talking to Mum from now on!” As for the pulling of the right earlobe and it has always been the right earlobe, it has been mum for all of these years doing so. Now, here I am, 73 years of age, and my mum is stilling pulling my earlobe!

Mum’s instant comeback to that was; “she could pull something else!”

JOIN the PARTY

Wednesday, 8 July 2020

Welcome Marie, Mum, may we have your comments please?

CELESTIALS NOW MANAGE EARTH!

5 July 2017

James: And what about other people communicating with spirits – why so much special interest in these Remote Viewers?

Helen, 3rd Celestial Heaven: First of all the other channels are all mind Mansion World channels, and those with any higher level of understanding or power we've shut down. It's too hard working with them, their personalities get in the way. Whereas the Remote Viewers are all more readily accessible in that they have no say in the proceedings, they are only 'viewing', and we can determine, without them knowing it, what they view.



The two Russian women who work for the Russian government, they love doing it for their country, and are themselves lovely women. They don't have any ego involved, unlike the man. And they are very accessible to us, and slowly we're helping them see what's going on behind the scenes so Putin and his government can take the necessary steps.

There is also another young girl who's starting out her training, and she has recently moved to live with these two women and will very quickly be as good as them, so we're of course working with her too. There are lesser remote viewers dotted around the world, yet only the Russians appreciate them, look after them and want to learn from them; but it's all still only 'world based', meaning, we don't disclose anything of a higher spiritual nature, so they know nothing about any of that. And with these people we're afforded a certain amount of leeway in how much we can amplify their connections, so how well they can view; and so if other remote viewers come along, and there are already quite a few of them, but they don't suit our needs and could make things more difficult, we can cap them so to speak.

James: And these people have no idea about your involvement?

Helen: No, they think it's a mental skill one can learn if one shows such potential, and that potential can then be brought to a more or less level of ability. They have no idea as to the angels, spirits or Indwelling Spirits involved.

**Back to July 2020: SO WHAT IS THE PARTY?**

The Avonal Pair, being higher level spirits than most of us can possibly envisage, pre-planned their agenda before physically incarnating, before doing so they resolved issues such as:

Would they come to Earth before or after the coming Pole Shift that will herald in a new 12,000 to 13,000 year era – commencing with the Avonal Age of 1,000 years?

Would they do it all on their own?

And how would they go about their program?

Some of this is now clear:

1. Their life and revelations are taking place and will complete before the event of the coming Pole Shift with the Avonal Age overlapping a little or some more.
2. They are involving Celestial spirits to the fullest extent possible and they are engaging with people on Earth living a physical life to assist and experience the event of the change over to the Avonal Age.

So, how is the Avonal Pair going to be 'funded' to enable the dissemination of their Revelations and the implementation of a number of Paradise Villages, etc?

1. Solid Investment fund distributions are to be 50% to the 35,000 account holders and the remaining 50% to the global humanitarian fund of Pascas WorldCare. It is a worldwide agenda. Education and health paramount.
2. The Asian Heritage Fund is a global humanitarian fund with primarily 179 country beneficiaries and its financial resources capacity is incomprehensible. Funds are held in dormant accounts throughout most of the banks worldwide. Transfers into operative accounts will be sensitive to the economic impacts of activation of large volumes of funds.
3. The Hong Kong Agriculture Fund is a global humanitarian fund with a focus on food and water security and then auxiliary programs in support of this mission. A worldwide agenda.
4. The European Humanitarian Fund is global in approach with a primary focus upon 182 countries ranging from Vanuatu to Russia and USA.

Humanitarian funds 1 and 3 appear to have a potential of around US\$1,000 per man, woman and child worldwide, whereas humanitarian funds 2 and 4 appear to have potentials being multiple times more.

All four agendas have been evolving intensively for around 14 years, with possibly all four being life long developments by the drivers. All have experienced unfathomable frustrations and delays, yet after such a long gestation period, potentially all four could achieve fund releases within the coming weeks or days.

SHIFT away from HIDDEN CONTROLLERS

The **Bretton Woods Conference**, formally known as the **United Nations Monetary and Financial Conference**, was the gathering of 730 delegates from all 44 Allied nations at the Mount Washington Hotel, situated in Bretton Woods, New Hampshire, United States, to regulate the international monetary and financial order after the conclusion of World War II.

The conference was held from July 1 to 22, 1944. Agreements were signed that, after legislative ratification by member governments, established the International Bank for Reconstruction and Development (IBRD) and the International Monetary Fund (IMF).

Bretton Woods Conference brought into play a centralised governmental and corporate bond trading program whereby 50% of the profits from such transaction would be set aside for the benefit of impoverished and emerging economies. Call this Bretton Woods mark I.

Initially there were twelve (12) authorised bond traders who were aligned with specific banks, however banks and governments cannot directly benefit from these profit making transactions – technically speaking. The number of licensed traders has been reduced to eight (8) of which three are considered to be the domain of the House of Rothschild.

Since 1944, there is little to no evidence of these profits being applied for the purpose of the agreement. In fact it looks like most of the principal parties have hoarded the wealth with most of it sitting dormant around the world. The principals range from the Rothschilds and Rockefellers in the west and to the east with Sukarno and Marcos families.

Enter 2016:

The southern Asian fathers, who were instrumental in the original **Bretton Woods**, drew the line in the sand, having observed the United Nations ineptitude and incapacibilities to implement humanitarian programs and other agendas as well as observing the escalating need for action, may have refocused **Bretton Woods**.

The codes and authorities of those operating the bond trading programs and benefiting from them were being withdrawn and new codes and authorities made available should the parties, one by one, agree to the new terms.

ALL funds that had been accumulated from the profitable bond trading would be acknowledged as being held by the beneficiaries of these profits as being held by them as trustees and custodians only, not as their personal assets, and that when the funds are called upon by the two newly appointed Trustees and Executives, the funds would be transferred to bank accounts being activated for humanitarian projects around the world.

The two newly appointed Trustees and Executives have the full support of the administration and executive of the World Bank, International Monetary Fund and the Bank for International Settlements.

Presently, the two countries that are being activated with programs are Vanuatu and Australia.

This step has transferred the vast apparent wealth of the hidden controllers away from them in one step and is now to be applied for the benefit of the whole of Earth's humanity. Should parties not comply then the fresh codes and authorities will be withdrawn and they will be cancelled from any ongoing participation.

July 2020:

The question is; Why are there frustrations in activating four independent humanitarian programs?

Are the Avonal Pair pre-planned arrangements in synchronicity? Is the timing being dictated by their progress?

Further, are the operatives of the individual humanitarian programs developed sufficiently in their own personalities and ways to take individual control that now enables their individual program to go forward?

Each principal person is to take the lead, to be self-sufficient and lead the way, not depending upon outside help, be it physical or spiritual?

Are there barriers, psychic or otherwise, continuing to delay commencement of each program, or is it just individual circumstances?

What are the issues to be resolved? And are we to lead the way and be autonomous?

Are there other issues that I need to address or have others address?

Thank you, John, your son. (yes, earlobe is intact!)

Wednesday, 8 July 2020

So please John, as usual, don't send this far and wide, just keep it between yourself and Brian and I'll send it to Sam. I don't want others thinking about the Avonal stuff because of what the Celestials might say. You can pass on the other bits if you want.

I am feeling now even more so, it's my business, and I don't want other people involved in it just yet. When (if I should) go public with it, then fine, but until then, I'm only sending it to you as it gives me another opportunity to understand more about it and get some feedback from you and Brian.

All Marie says I already know, so really it is just for you personally so you understand a little more about where I might be coming from should it all go public.

And that brings up another point, should it go public, then there will be actually very few people I will see and be personally involved in, I'm not going to be open to meeting everyone, and neither will Marion. It will be only about getting the work done and not about glorifying ourselves as Avonals; for as Marie says, other people will be able to do all the other meet and greet stuff and information stuff. I am going to only be specifically involved with people who are seriously wanting to know about the Revelation and getting on with their Healing. So many of the people involved with Pascas for example might not have anything directly to do with me. The last thing I want is to be cluttered with millions of people wanting to 'meet the Avonal' or phone me just so they can 'speak to the Avonal', I ain't going to be like a celebrity signing autographs, none of that shit. So it can begin now by keeping this all very quite and just between Brian and yourself. You can speak impersonally about an Avonal pair possibly being on Earth and all they have come to do, but PLEASE, keep me personally out of it, at least for the time being.

If you want to tell people about Avonals, you can ask me questions about what Avonals are and what they do, and we can keep it impersonal and on an information level, but no personal stuff for the time being. And I know the cat has been let out of the bag to some degree, but I want to contain that now. I needed to air it as part of my Healing, but now I feel had I not needed to do any Healing I would not have said a peep about it until I went public.

And I'll add to this, the other day I felt that I am not going to try and convince anyone about any of this stuff, let alone about myself being an Avonal. I want to try and convey what I want to say clearly, ensuring I'm understood, the best I can do, but that's it, it's then up to the other person if they want to take it up, which they will do if they are sincerely longing for the Truth, as the Spirits of Truth will engage them. I am not about trying to convince the whole world that it should follow me, I am just going to reveal the Truth, and then it's up to the individual when they are ready to start living it, to take it up.

Wednesday, 8 July 2020

James: hello Marie, are you free?

Marie, 1st Celestial Heaven: Yes James, I'm free.

James: John would like me to run a few questions by you, following the ‘latest developments’.

Marie: Fine by me James, I know what he wants to ask, and have been prepared by Beth and the others as to what to say to you.

James: I don’t quite know what he wants to know concerning Remote Viewing, however he said he thinks at some point other people will take over my speaking with you spirits as I will have other things I will need to do, so do you have anything to say about that – I won’t add what I think.

Marie: Other people will talk with us Celestials, but they won’t take over what you do. What you do with us is only going to increase. Perhaps not so much as in like this, writing for John or other people asking questions of us for them, but for yourself personally it’s going to markedly increase, freeing you up in your ability to communicate with us. Our current communication, James, is very limited, it’s amazing you can do and have done as much as you have, and as you’ve been feeling of late not having that much to talk with us about, it coming to a close so to speak, so needing new impetus, something to change and for it to take a new direction, that being, opening out with us and your Angels, the Divine Minister, Melchizedeks and Bob (indwelling spirit) even more than you already enjoy.

However it is true what John is inferring in that you will be more wholly consumed with the business of your Avonal work rather than just seeking information for example about how life might be like in the Healing Worlds in spirit. All of that sort of general information about spirit and spirit life will be taken over by others.

As far as what John included in this missive to you about what Helen said to you about remote viewers is just another avenue in which we can access our impact on things on Earth, and from there, how much and how we can go about influencing outcomes, should that be required, which from my limited perspective, seems we are able to do, and are indeed doing a lot, and will continue to increase.

What you said to John and what Beth told you on the beach yesterday she would like me to expand on for you both. Yes, we Celestials are apparently up to our eye-balls in the events transpiring on Earth. As you were told James, we ‘took over’ the Mind Worlds, so as Beth told you yesterday, we are playing both sides, we are still manipulating the Rebellion so as to see it through to its logical conclusion, whilst at the same time, manipulating the ending and humanity being freed from it. IT’S ALL US. So anything that happens in the world is because we want it to happen, all in keeping with the dual ends of fulfilling the tenets and demands of the Rebellion and yet at the same time bringing about its demise and initiating the New Way. So we’re making sure the Old Way runs its course properly and at the time awaking the New Way. So if it’s necessary for mind spirit control to still pass to Earth, and in whatever capacity that is deemed necessary, we orchestrate that, and all without the mind spirits or any one on Earth being any the wiser. We pretend to be the Evil Ones, the Spirit Hidden Controllers, when necessary so as to fool those on Earth who believe they are getting instructions from their ‘spirit sources’, setting them up for what we want them to do, all of which you understand is completely in keeping with the needs of their soul and the needs of the whole of humanity, including humanity in the Mind Worlds.

As you understand James, we have access to a rather expanded vision of humanity, we are working on levels as to what is to affect people and the Mind Spirit in one day, one year, one century, one thousand years, hundreds of thousands years time on Earth and in the Mind Spirits. So we need to be very careful as to what we do and when we do it, but we are easily able to do that because of all the Angelic help and help from the Melchizedeks.

The Melchizedeks for example have the whole of the Rebellion mapped out, they have had it all mapped out from its inception, all how they thought it would go and how they'd work it, adjust and adapt it, when they were to take over, and all the rest. These are not minds limited to a short life in Earth, these are personalities that have been around for a very long time specialising in all they do, we are in complete awe of them, and are so grateful being allowed to work so closely with them. It's enormously far reaching, something I am just personally coming to understand. How we Celestials who are actively involved in all you are doing James, it being such a rare opportunity for us, and yet something we are coming to understand, is laying the foundations for aeons to come for what we'll possibly be doing as Finaliters, so it's all vastly long term.

The Melchizedeks, Mary and Jesus too of course, could terminate and wrap up the Rebellion and Default overnight. They could have stepped in right from the start and nipped it in the bud, however they understand there's a lot to be gained from the disruption, and so seeing how much experience it is giving all of us Celestials, let alone yourselves on Earth, it's just incredibly complex and far reaching.

So to partially answer John's question about why all the delays with the funding systems, well that's all part of it. And we are working it all. There are many people and Mind Spirits involved in it all, and so it all has to be worked through, with everyone getting out of it what they require, and so because it's all going to have such a vast impact on the way of things on Earth, because everything is set to change, so it will creep along with such delays because of all the experience involved.

And it's too complex for us to explain to you, you'd have to come over here and see the complexities Beth and the other main controlling soulgroups are dealing with. They have this vast what you might call computer system all provided by the Angels that displays in real time to us all what is going on in the minds of all those people involved and who they are monitoring, and then showing how they are in their lives at any time, what they are about to do, what they are thinking of doing, and what they are doing and then what we can do within their personality makeup, getting to know these main controlling people and understanding how they might react to certain stimulation, or lack of it, from us, from their Angels, all in keeping with the dictates of the Rebellion and whether they are trying to advance it or at least keep it where it is, or should they be on the side of trying to end it, by ending some of the hidden controllers control.

All the business that's going on in America at the moment, and the hidden agendas with the virus is because of the fight between those in control having that control lessened and taken from them. So, just how subtle our manipulation is, so is that of the hidden controllers, and is it increasing by those competing against them who are gaining more strength and coming to understand how to work within and even manipulate that control themselves.

Vast funds are being poured into trying to destroy America at the present time. And yet Trump and his people are sucking them up and using them against the people applying them. They want an end to America as it is so they can harness it and make it just another complete slave arm of theirs. But as John rightly said, their power and control is waning, it becoming more fragmented and is not working as effectively as it used to. The fact that the people voted Trump in, going against the way of the hidden controllers was the first major sign, it even surprised himself, he didn't think he'd win, let alone how well he did, he thought the vote would be rigged and made against him for Hillary. So that was a massive disruption that those against him still can't come to terms with. They fail to understand their power is being taken from them by being shown up for the control and hypocrisy that it is. And many people are waking up, the virus has backfired for those in control because it's scared the people too

much, and they are starting to wake up and resist, so the fear of the Patriots taking charge and starting lynching mobs doing in the Elite controllers with the blessing and even support of Trump is becoming more real by the day.

So it will be interesting to see what happens in November for the world, as if Trump gets back in with Putin, then the real fireworks are set to begin.

And we know what will happen, because we're dictating it all. We're calling the shots, which we still can't tell you; so even if Trump were to lose, it's because that would be the best way for us to go.

I know James, by reading your mind, it's easy for you type these words: That we Celestials are in complete control, when you can't see us and there is no real evidence for this, and the world still seems very much in the grip of the hidden controllers, but it's true, that's all I can tell you.

J: Okay. So what about John linking it all to the Avonals?

M: Of course that's true too. It's all ONLY happening, any of it, because of you. It wouldn't happen otherwise, the Evil Ones would still be in control and they'd be setting the world up for the next Reversal as they revealed in Revelation in the Bible, and their continued control through the next Age.

And part of the Avonal pair coming to the world is that they come with it all worked out, every part of it, which you James gave to and asked the Melchizedeks to oversee. And part of that was to oversee the delegation of as much of what you are doing as possible to mortals on Earth and us immortals over here in Celestial spheres. You basically want to give us all the experiences we can have in it. So your part in it will in a way be minimal and yet it will all be what you want. Only the difficulty you have James is not remembering what you and Marion worked out before you came here to Uranita. But it's slowly awaking in you, partly with our help, which is also part of your plan. And so too is all John is doing, it all being part of the plan. And that Plan continues to unfold.

And so to answer John's questions more precisely: the Avonals could do it all on their own, however if that were to be how it was, then it would not allow all of us to have all the life experience we are having being associated with them and doing it for them. And so obviously they are wanting (as it's what God wants) for us to do it all, as much as we can, all in keeping with their Plan.

So it is all their own Program John. You doing what you do under our influence is part of their Program. And if suddenly it were all to end for whatever reasons, then that too would be part of the Program. It's all about helping them coming into their full Avonal Truth, which they can only do by having the experiences they need so as to complete their Healing. It's all factored in their soul, possibly a lot of what you, James and Marion, aren't even so aware of yourself, but the overall Plan you understand and have activated through your bestowal.

As to whether the Pole Shift is relatively soon or not for another 1,000 years, we can't say at this stage, you've needed to go through all you have in trying to work it out with the resources you have at hand.

And the same applies to the Avonal's funding. Firstly, whether indeed it's going to be a global event or just localised. So whether money will be required at all; and if it goes bigger, how much money; even to a massive amount of it, which it seems to be moving toward. However John, until the money is actually on the table, as frustrating as it is, it's still just hope and fantasy, and we can't tell you if it's going to manifest and go that way.

So naturally John you would then ask: why have I worked so hard all the years in preparation for it, and with all our help, if it were not to happen? However it's never about the outcome, only about the experiences at hand in the moment. So even if you died tonight and it was all over for you, it was still all about the experience you lived through it all, all of which would then help you when you start to do your Healing in earnest.

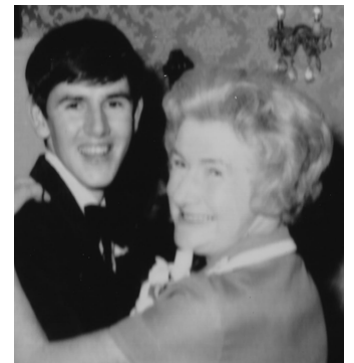
Another question is whether the fund operatives are all developed enough in their personalities to deal with all that will happen, and the answer to that is they will to degree that they can, and if they can't, and it still needs to 'go forward', they will be replaced. I can't say anymore about any of it John, it's all to be disclosed when the time is right, but what you can understand is that if the 'performance' required by an individual is not up to speed so far as what we want to do, then we'll orchestrate their removal if they are going to in some way interfere with our goals. We, the Avonal Revelation, The New Way, is the priority, so nothing is going to get in the way of preventing that from unfolding as required.

So the barriers are as I said all from us directly or indirectly and all needed so as to help everyone involved and everyone who's to be involved do what they need to do for it all to begin and then move along as desired.

And yours and everyone's frustration is all part of what's needed. It's all ONLY ever about generating feelings in everyone who's involved. It's not about getting the business done, that's not the focus, it's about the person doing the business and all they think and feel. The outcome is not important: if our Mother and Father want the Rebellion to end now, then it will, but what They really want is all the feelings everyone, including Themselves, will feel as its ending. And really everyone involved should be attending to all those feelings, as Marion and James are doing, so they'd feel more in harmony with themselves in it; it's not just a mental exercise, obtaining the money and spending it, it's about all the feelings along the way.

So John, you only need to keep doing what you want to do, as will the others, there is nothing else that can be done about it. It's simply how life is. So things will continue to unfold as they are meant to happen.

So I hope that helps John. I will keep looking over your shoulder keeping you on the straight-and-narrow, so you don't have anything to worry about. Bye for now – Marie.



SURPRISES not being Surprises!

Monday, 20 July 2020

Hello Marie, Mum:

From about this point, I could draft up the next few months of ‘delays’. They are not even creative anymore, as if they were in the first place:

“SURPRISE!

Saturday, 18 July 2020

Surprise, surprise! Kingpins anointed lawyer, now having spent weeks in rehabilitation from his addiction to alcohol, was being readied to be tipped into his travel wagon for his journey to Minneapolis with a chaperone being a carer to keep him on his straight and narrow. This was set for a Wednesday departure, HOWEVER on Tuesday he tested positive to Covid-19 coronavirus and was sent home for 14 days isolation.

What do people do with chronic addictions do when placed back into their normal environment – relapse!

Meanwhile the backup package progresses into readiness. The retiring Commissioner remains on the case. More importantly his secretary met with the secretary, on Wednesday, to the lawyer doing the administration on behalf of Trustee H – the working capital fund custodian. Trustee H found his position being given to him through his connections with a French Count. The lawyer for incompetent Trustee H wants this matter resolved so that he can keep the job.

The banking confirmations for the third account came back with the correct references. Apparently a combination of creases in the page and ‘coffee’ stains resulted in the prior transcription and incorrect numbers.

Documents Trustee A is ready to proceed.

So, early in the week should see the retiring Commissioner with the confirmations that he needs so that he can prepare and send the required communications to Crystal’s lawyer in Minneapolis. Then will begin the arrangements for the ‘transfer of assets’.”

Helen is suggesting to Crystal that her Celestial companies are on the hunt for cells that believe they are doing their best to stop the payouts as they believe that is in the best interests of everyone whereas as Helen’s companions are doing their best to make the payouts unfold and be delivered as they believe they are in the best interests for everyone.

Or is it that everyone, including Crystal and I should go on vacation until it is show time?

Like, why pull this charade?

The invisibility cloaks that different levels of spirits, be it ascending or descending, be it the mind loving Angels from Paradise or the ascending Nature Spirits, be it the mortal ascending truth personalities from within their different spirit worlds, there are so many different levels of everyone and everything, the higher levels can do whatever that is required without any Celestial being able to observe and intervene. If a higher level wants or requires something to go one way then they can intervene without being observed.

Is it not the case that the plan was put into play maybe eighty (80) or so years ago between the Avonals, the Melchizedeks, the Brilliant Evening Stars and the Archangels and that is that. The Avonals may reach a required milestone and that may or may not trigger not only the release of the Solid Investment funds but several other funds as well. All of these funds are progressively reporting ludicrous delay issues. It appears that it is a case of who has the most ridiculous delay issue today.

Can somebody fess up and just say what is the overall game plan?

We can go with it being the Avonals can do it on their own and all the way variation through to everyone being involved and this becomes a major economic event all the way up to a possible Pole Shift. What a disrupter that would be!

Publishing the revelations in one language can extend to anything including major changes throughout the arts, literature and education systems.

We work with whatever we have and that is that.

It would be a big bummer if we do not get to play with what we fantasise – but so be it.

I don't think a cop out being; "That is what the soul needs" is what I am looking for.

And the Avonals could do with a new couch to sit on – that should be fitted in somehow!

I have endeavoured to structure a rationale as to the size of this event and what I have come to conclude is way beyond mind blowing. A simple benchmark is World War II – take the duration and the number of people involved – multiply that by 100 fold in duration and people involved by 100 and then you have a starting point. But it is not one world, it is 13 worlds, not 2.4 billion personalities, but 250 billion, not 10 year global impact but 1,000 years, and then some. And we would need more than one new couch!

You suggest I just go with my feelings. Wow, what a mind opener that was. I have been off looking into aspects that I never dreamt of considering. I do suspect that my feelings had some invisible prompters – that does make it rather more entertaining – thank you!

I would appreciate your comments and views – you certainly can see much more than me!

Cheers John, your son. The earlobe is working fine.

| AVONAL AGE transitional Celestial administration: | Soulgroups No: | No. of Personalities: |
|--|----------------|-----------------------|
| Council of Elders – Pascas central soulgroup | 1 | 24 |
| Council of Elders – Pascas primary support group varies | 20 | 480 |
| Soulgroups helping Pascas and Solid Investment | 124,000 | 2,976,000 |
| Soulgroups expanded Pascas and SI Celestial support | 12,400,000 | 297,600,000 |
| Soulgroups involved with the 'Change Over' | 1,240,000.000 | 29,760,000,000 |
| Angels involved – they have been arriving in endless squadrons and legions | | countless billions |

I like the three diagrams, nothing extra from what I could see needs to be added or subtracted.



Monday, 20 July 2020

James: Marie and Nanna Beth, John would like an update please, and not just another fantasy story, he wants the Real Deal this time!



Marie, 1st Celestial Heaven: I'll give his lobe a really good yank if he carries on demanding like that.

James: You mean you are just being Mother Marie to him, John being the Naughty Little Boy being told off by mum?

Marie: You know we can't tell you anymore than we already have John, or you James. It's still the same "steady as she goes". However John, you are doing very well allowing your feelings to guide some of your thoughts, such as the fact that you are allowing yourself to see the madness in it all, all the delays, the absurdity of how big it all is when there are so few people involved, willing and able to comprehend such enormity. Still, that's all how it's meant to be – because it is this way – and that is all because of the machinations of the Rebellion. As we've told you, as has been told to you, before I became involved, the whole "Avonal Revelation" is coming into being through a tiny crack in the covenant of the Rebellion. "Like a Thief in the Night." No one is to know, only a few people, not even the Avonal's fully themselves. So all you can do is keep going.

1 Thess. 5:2

"For you yourselves know full well that the day of the Lord will come just like a thief in the night."

But as I said, the fact that you are now 're-positioning' yourself, your mind and how you understand and see things, is very encouraging, it's being more realistic and true. So it's good that you wrote:

"From about this point, I could draft up the next few months of 'delays'.

"Like, why pull this charade?"

"It would be a big bummer if we do not get to play with what we fantasise – but so be it."

You are lessening your expectations moving to the point of being able to sit more comfortably on the fence: It might happen / It might not happen. All of which is good for your ego; not so much helpful for your mind that wants resolution in your favour, but it's truer to what you are feeling, and that's what is required.

Another point I would like to make, is John, you can say it all hinges around the Avonals, however you can also say, it all hinges around yourself; or, it all hinges around that man in the street over there, it all hinges around the whole of humanity, you're all in it together, so the Avonals have been 'fed into it', just as you all have, but they can't do anymore than they are doing, which is anymore than you or the man in the street is doing, anymore then we Celestials are doing.

Do you see what I am saying? It's just a matter of perspective. So it's not like you are waiting for James to finish his Healing, you are waiting for yourself, your soul, to arrive you at the point at which what you want to happen might start happening.

And I know it's something of a finer point, but it's all about the finer points now. So I'm sorry, but there is nothing more for us to add, it's just wait and see. And you have to allow time to do it's thing, asking us every day what needs to be done now, is it nearly time, is not going to speed time up. So it's more about why do you ask such questions, and working with those feelings. So that is all I can say, you're doing very well John, perfectly so, and we don't anticipate any problems, so things will keep moving along for us all.

James: Before you go Marie, I would like to ask you question. It being, from an article I was reading yesterday, the hidden controllers, or varying factions of them, want to bring about what I think is their distorted version of the Law of Compensation, it being called the New World Order or One World Order – names like that. Which would make sense if they are to gain ultimate power, cutting out all the rubbishy people, making everything be nice and peaceful according to their whims, severely reducing the population once they have built up all their wealth and the power they believe they will need to instigate their ultimate plans; which are presumably, all in preparation for the Aftertimes.

So it's the rebellious mind's way of creating and enforcing what it believes the Law of Compensation (L of C) to be, verses the real spiritual L of C.

Marie: It's true, all your thoughts and feelings about it James. It is really the residue of the Evil One's Plans (rebellious Lanonandeks) they are trying to still put in place, which is such ultimate control as you are saying; and yes, all in preparation for the next Age. With all the underground hiding places, such controlling people believe they'll be able to weather the Pole Reversal crisis with their New World Order and One World Order really being their agenda for the Aftertimes. So really all they are doing now is experimenting with it, setting certain aspects of it in motion to see what effect they will have, thereby trying to work out how it will ultimately be and run in the Aftertimes. So it's not actually so important to them as to whether or not it actually all gets implemented now or in the years ahead, before the Shift, as it's for the Aftertimes. And that is to also understand, it is in consideration of the Plan that the Shift is to happen relatively soon. They believe it will, roughly within the next 100 years, possibly as soon as what Douglas believes. And then there is the other side of the Plan that is planning for what if the Shift is not for a 1,000 years, so the prophesied 1,000 years peace is actually because of their own doing by implementing their NWO or OWO plans through those years.

So they Planning for each contingency, and really feeling it out as they go now, because the technology, which they believe they need to fully assert such all-sweeping control, as it becomes more finely tuned is also becoming more vulnerable to threats from other groups who don't want them to have such control. So they are wondering if they will actually be able to pull it off, because the more interconnected the world becomes, which the hidden controllers need it to be so as to assert full global control, the more vulnerable is the whole system to collapsing. So do they just wait for the Reversal to collapse the system... but what if it doesn't happen for a 1,000 years and they lose control because of the advances in technology? So they are trying to introduce technology that favours them, but that is becoming more difficult because those groups opposing them are trying to introduce technology that negates such control.

And the red herring in it all, is possibly – John. He could possibly upset the whole applecart by telling the whole world that none of it is going to happen how they are planning anyway!

Speak to you both soon, bye now – Marie.



MARION – HEALING MILESTONE – TURNING POINT

Sunday, 2 August 2020

Marion feels, knows, understands that she has healed her repressed stuff. She now understands and knows her fucked self. New experiences are immediate moments – not lingering painful endurances of pain. She now knows her setters that her parents stopped her from knowing. She is accepting of her fucked state. She is no longer refusing to accept her denied state. We live in denial of how we are stuffed and to what extent and how that came about. The healing has stripped away the falseness. She is accepting how her parents treated her – there is nothing wrong with her but it was her parents.

Her physical body is stuffed and she does not expect that to change.

James: This is what I was saying about Marion, but PLEASE don't share it or put in any public Pascas Papers, just for your private info. Of course you can tell Brian and show him, but don't send it onto him please, just word of mouth. Marion is to stay out of bounds and I wouldn't send it to you, other than because you want it as it might signify a 'Turning Point'. I wrote it for Sam.

Monday, 3 August 2020

James: Hi Sam, in speaking with John today I want to write how I understand Marion to currently be.

As I said, she reckons she's finished her Healing (Sunday, 2 August 2020). Which she says means she's brought up all her repressed feelings, so now when she feels bad, it's all to do with how she's currently feeling and not based on or connected to the past.

So that would mean she has seen all the truth of her untrue state her repressed feelings were to show her. And the truth she now sees is coming from her current feelings – good and bad.

She says that her Healing has been about, at least to this point, healing her falseness, becoming aware of all the ways she was made to be false and untrue, and having seen it all, and all the causes and how they came to be in her – how she had to become because of her parents unlovingness and cruel treatment of her, she is no longer untrue and false. So she is true in herself.

And this means she feels very good about herself. She was made to feel very bad about herself, to be full of self-hate, to absolutely loath herself, to have no self-confidence in her self-expression, not able to relate and communicate or connect happily with anyone. And never knowing if it was true what her parents told her and made her believe about herself – that she is the most vile, ugly, evil, horrible, yuk person on the world. And she never knew if they were right, or whether for some reason, and what was that, they were wrong. Now she knows they were wrong, that they ARE WRONG, and that she was right, there was never anything wrong with her, only with them, they putting all their shit on her and she being forced to believe they were right about her. So now she feels she is right, they are wrong, she is true, the world is untrue, and she doesn't want to have anything to do with them or the world.

She feels now being right, true and good in all she is, she is capable of having a good, true and loving relationship with someone else who is as she is. So she is waiting for that person/s. And I am about the most wrong sort of person for her, being as fucked as I am in all my not wanting to connect ways.

And now all she doing, which is mostly through Pinterest, is making contact with mostly young girls and having at best strange communication with them, as there are language and time difficulties, however enough for her to start working on 'coming out' into the world of communication and self-expression. So she says these contacts, as good and weird as they are, are helping her have the

beginning experiences she was denied when she was young by not being allowed to have friends and do any of the 'normal' growing up stuff. She is hoping this will lead to her feeling strong and confident and wanting to come right out and be her true self in the world, should it come to that, no longer feeling she has to be any of her false self. It has gone, but still there is nothing to replace it, so she hopes all of that will gradually come. So she feels like in some way she as her old self / life has ended, 'died', and she is starting again, as if she has been 'born again' and is starting off coming out into the world by expressing herself following her true inspiration and self-expression and not having it all controlled as it was by her parents.

So her Healing has gone along as she said it would. She would express all her repressed bad feelings to bring them out and see the truth of her being false and untrue. Then once she is true to her untrue, fucked state, she will start to grow and change 'growing up' as her true self.

And as for myself, I am still becoming aware of my false and untrue fucked up state. However, unlike Marion, I don't feel my falseness is going, I can't see that every happening, I feel like I'll remain fucked forever unless God waves Their magic wand and somehow fixes me.

So I'm beginning to think the Healing Principles are the same for us all, however how we actually do our Healing, will be determined by our childhood. So Marion's childhood being as it was has allowed her to Heal herself as she has. And I, perhaps wrongly, thought my Healing will follow and be like hers, and I tried to make it be that way. But it's not going the same way, the same Principles are there: living true to my feelings, expressing them to see the truth they are to show me, but my Healing is more in keeping with my upbringing. I suffered a relentless dismissal-of-myself onslaught to change myself and make myself be as they were, and now through my Healing I have 'suffered' a relentless onslaught from Marion pointing out all the ways I'm fucked and untrue. And as I'd said, what happens next, I have no idea.

And in considering all you've written about your Healing, it would seem too that it has unfolded as your parenting was, with your recent tooth pain possibly bringing you to see, feel and so connect with, the whole truth how it was for you through your early life. And so perhaps your Healing will work out being somewhere Marion's and mine as far as we being at two extremes in how people will do it? That part I don't know, and it is just my latest speculation.

The final part I am still questioning Marion about and trying to work out, as she is still heavily afflicted with all her afflictions. Still needing to eat chocolate to have that tiny momentary nice feeling of it in her mouth, it representing her only amount of nice feeling she ever had with her parents, then it moves into her stomach and makes her feel bad, like the rest of her life made her feel. So her body is still very bad, she still hates it and all to do with life. So is that her still just being true to her rotten state, even though within her spirit, she now feels true and really good about herself? Perhaps it's just that she is only now just 'turning a corner', starting the end of it, it having ended but now with all the rest needing to follow suit? Anyway, nothing has come within her about her specifically being an Avonal or anything like that (she still adamantly denies it), even though everything she says and feels about herself, fits perfectly into my 'Avonal Picture' of her.

So I would love to think that your tooth is signifying for you a turning point, as Marion and I reach our respective turning points. It's part of my 'future hope' pattern of my fucked childhood state always hoping the worst is over and the better will begin. Marion doesn't have any of that, just accepting it as it is, or expecting it to always get worse, if anything.

So I hope your tooth is still easing off, and permanently so!

IS MUM MY GO TO LADY?

Tuesday, 11 August 2020

Hello Marie, Mum

May I be introduced to your soulmate please?

I was considering the complexity of a family tree with soulmates added into the equation. That seemed to expand the network out to almost infinity. Just how do soulmates fit into historical events and networks through social groups? This is a new adventure for me.

I have finished the first draft or edition of:

Chaldi College – Women and Girls' Education.

Should that agenda be put into action, then that would be one amazing development and advancement for the betterment of all of humanity – and a great disrupter for those who want to continue with their old ways.

Do you have any comments to be considered regarding Women and Girls' Education please?

While assembling that document, I was amazed at the perceptions that unfolded for me. It was incredible to mind blowing. If I knew what I was comprehending then that would be one thing, but it was beyond my range of understandings – but the concepts came down into print and into the document.

I feel I am or was marginally recalling 'meetings' that I may be having in my sleep state and am able to work with the guidance I am having and have been given during that time. I do suspect that has been building up for some time – maybe years. If so, it is a privilege and I do hope I am putting most of it into print for others to benefit from and build upon.

So, are you now my go to Lady?

That would be rather cool and a bit of fun along the way – subject to what my ear lobe has to say about that!

I sure do welcome our communications and so does Lloyd (my older brother).

Cheers for now, John

James: Marie? John wants me to ask a few more questions if you wouldn't mind.

Marie, 1st Celestial Heaven: Certainly James, I'm always available to you. He wants to know the name of my soulmate, it's – difficult – ok, I'll try to spell it in English. Ouerioena. He's a native from the Middle Eastern Kingdom of Quasoria, which no longer exists, but was on an island in the Pacific that also no longer exists. He's what you would call an ancient spirit, from three pole shifts back, not someone perhaps John was expecting and certainly not someone I was expecting to unite with! John, if you think of him as someone like a Tahitian, he was, so he tells me, a very happy islander, who lived a very simple life fishing and living from the land; he had three wives and fifteen children, and lived for many years in the mind Mansion Worlds in a sector given over exclusively to his people. And about two hundred years ago he came out of 'self-quarantine' deciding that there were other things in the universe that he'd like to do. He met a Western woman spirit from Hawaii who introduced him to trying to advance to a higher spiritual plane than his ancient deity beliefs, which led him to the Divine Love

doing his Spiritual Healing. He managed to avoid the Christian and every other religious missionary in spirit, his people believing such modern times religions were the work of the Devil, so that belief served him well allowing him to bypass all that nonsense. And because of spending so long in his sector with his people, he was proficient in relationship communication, because that was about all they did. He says he can't believe he spent so many years there, they seemed to have passed by in a flash, so as you can see, time, and the experience of it, is quite different over here. He is the most lovely man, and he was waiting for me to finish my Healing and now we are together; and really to know him as a Celestial, you can see the happiness of spirit in him from being the Happy Islander, but really you'd never know that he was such a simple man as far as defining simplicity in our so-called modern day ways. My soul-group in fact is made up of many such odd pairings, but we are all heavily feelings-orientated, which has recently led us to understanding something more of the role we wish to embrace under Beth's umbrella.

That is being helping people on Earth who want to do and are doing their Healing. So Samantha is our first 'charge'. And we are part of the organisational soul-group team who will oversee in time other such Healing orientated soulgroups. So, in the meantime as we await more people wanting to begin their Spiritual Healing, we are learning about what to expect so far as what they might go through doing their Healing. So we've been studying you, James, and Marion, other mind-based feeling healing systems, the benefits and pitfalls, and have been pooling ours and many other Celestial spirits Healing experiences so as to help us understand, all under Angelic and Melchizedek guidance, what people on Earth might go through as they start in earnest to do their Healing. Because doing your Healing in the physical is going to be very different in many ways from how it was for us.

So you can see John, it now does appear that I'm going to be around for quite some time to come. Our soul-group is actually still adjusting to this proposition, understanding that we'll more than likely be part of the 1,000 years, so it won't be for some time that we'll be moving on officially toward Paradise. However, we're also coming to understand the importance of our coming work, because from our point of view, being Healed and being spirits, to oversee and observe people in the physical doing their Healing, will provide us with a very unique, personal and hands-on experience to do with the drama of the Healing. No one has as yet experienced it because, other than Samantha, no one is doing it so thoroughly, so we're 'extracting' as much as we can from her experiences, and again for yours, James, and Marion. Other people are doing their Healing by default, in that they are not consciously aware of what they are doing, they are not aligned with the New Way, and so don't receive all the undisclosed spiritual help from it, so they progress very slowly, so to have them to compare to Samantha and how our Healing was, is also helping us reflect more on it, helping us to gain more insight and understanding on what to expect will happen on Earth.

So John, your mother is setting out on her own adventure with her 'man' and 'group', which is all very exciting for us. And how that relates personally to you: I will still be 'attending' to you as necessary, there are others, another soulgroup that specifically 'looks after you' and they are the ones guiding you in all you're doing, they being the central or primary soulgroup with you as there are also many other auxiliary ones spreading off in all directions focused on you. It is however not necessary nor important for you to know them directly as that would only be a further distraction for you, so for now, I will still be doing your ear-pulling – I will for the remainder of your life! Then when you come over you can work to understand all that went on behind the scenes.

As far as my giving you any pointers concerning women and girls education, the others with you will help inspire you in whatever direction that is for you to take John. So far as I am concerned, where I am focused, is **the education, for both women, men, girls and boys, is about how to live true to their feelings. How to embrace them willingly, how to work with them – express them, and the point of doing that, wanting to know the truth of them. That's all. From that basis you don't have to be**

‘educated’ you can just live life attending to your feelings correctly. And so from there, should there be anything you are interested in, your feelings will guide you in such interest.

And so if basic education is made available, or any higher level, then embracing it is because you feel you want to, and then moving with it honouring your feelings, is the way to approach it, rather than through the mind. So the need for mental testing, for mental achievement such as having to attain a certain level to move up into the next level and all that should be done away with. The free school approach is far more applicable to how our feelings work, and then it’s up to the individual to move along growing and expanding being feeling-led.

‘Education’ as the world understands it, is more of the mind nonsense, and all about using it to keep you bound up in your mind control. Free Education is Feelings Education, allowing you to end your mind’s control. However, many people will still need to engage in some level of the Mind Way even if they are trying to live life true to their feelings, because of the requirements for them to work and get on in the mind-created life you live in. But if people don’t want to be involved in that, say those people who come to live in a Healing Sanctuary situation, then their ‘education’ would just be their whole life, and all the truth and insight gained from moving with their feelings.

What you have in mind John is to try to introduce elements of what James has revealed into the existing mind systems. However, as to how successful this might be, is unknown, however we can guess at it. Where I am focused, as will be James, Marion and Samantha, is wholly in the New Way, not interested in trying to ‘bridge the gap’, just wanting to embrace people who have willingly chosen to cross over. So for those people to do that, they will need the information at hand, so they can appraise it and see if it appeals to them as an alternative way of living. It’s offering people a Whole Different Way of Life, which for many will somehow have to be lived within the mind system structures; but for others who might be lucky enough to live in a Healing Sanctuary environment, they are setting out to start living the next Spiritual Age. Really I am focused on helping people live in the Aftertimes, during the Avonal Spiritual Age. So anyone who consciously chooses ‘The Avonal Way’ and starts their Healing, will come under our guidance and support.

And to be honest with you John, we are not interested in the mind way, the Old Way, it’s gone for us. So the last thing we want is to be involved with trying to ‘win’ people from the Mind Way, that is for other Celestials to do, such as those Celestials helping you John.

And what you still don’t know John, is whether or not you too will be engaged in trying to influence the mind systems, such as your big plans for Pascas, or just attend to those people who want to be involved in the New Way, which to begin with will involve the dissemination of the truths revealed by Marion and James and building places for those of the New Way to live together, and possibly nothing more than that. It’s still too early for that to be revealed to you, so in the meantime you will be guided as you have been all the way along, and I will play my part in it with you. And by all means, if you need to feel me as your go-to Lady, think of me in that light. I am fully in tune with your mind and feelings, so I know all you are doing, thinking and feeling, so in that way I am always with you. However it will not always be myself that will be providing you with the necessary guidance you need. And this I can tell you John, yours and my paths are very different, I am wholly feeling orientated, you are more mind orientated, so when you have completed your Healing, it is unlikely we will have much to do with each other, as we’ll be moving along different paths. Still, until such time, it is helpful for you to have Beth and myself close to you so as to ease some of the pressure you put yourself under.

And Lloyd, I am also completely attuned to your mind and feelings, so ‘with you’ also in that regard. And I would like to say to you, that when your times comes to join us over here in spirit, and it’s the

same for you John, everything will be taken care of, it will be a very pleasurable and enlightening experience for you. And the more you can become aware of concerning the New Way (I will use the latest terms James is working into his writings, as that's what he'll be talking about when the time comes), the more it will help you when you come over. Many people might not want to actually begin their Spiritual Healing whilst on Earth, however the more they become aware of it, what it involves, why they would want to do it, including understanding about the Mind Way, the Rebellion and Default, and all the rest, and even deciding that they do want to live the New Way, and even consider that they are living it if only in their mind at present whilst on Earth, will all greatly help when they come to spirit and are offered the choice as to whether they do want to get serious about it or just keep living the mind way.

And whilst James and I are speaking like this, Beth is telling me to tell you John that further delays are to be expected with the money. That the delays are all part of the experience you all need. And nothing can be done about that other than working to express your feelings and long for their truth. There are other things needing to happen in the world first. I can't be more specific, but all this virus nonsense needs to be worked through more toward its conclusion, and then will come other such annoying things. Your funding, so I understand, is still in the pipe-line, but there will be other delays. However the time is drawing closer to a major Spiritual Event, again which I can't elaborate on, however James can guess as to what it is, and this is far more important than any funding. The funding is just a means to make the Truths more readily accessible to the world, only as yet, you still don't know if this is what is going to happen. Things are pointing in that direction, however, still, you can't fully know until it does happen. And neither I nor Beth are at liberty to tell you. And why I am telling you this today John is for the effect it will have on you, which is why we tell all of you anything.

So I will go now. And to you James, you can perceive a different level in which I am relating to you in writing this, which is more true to how you really are, and which you will soon start growing into. And as you've been able to feel, there is a lot more, a vast amount more, to what we Celestials are and are doing with you, than you have perceived up to this point.

Speak to you again soon, love Marie.

Ouerioena and OUR HEALING then FEELING EVOLVING JOURNEY:

Sunday, 16 August 2020

James: Hello Marie, can I speak with Ouerioena, as I'd like to talk with him about how he lived all those years with his people relatively isolated from everyone else in the Mind Worlds and how they avoided the negative influence of the religions.

Marie, 1st Celestial Heaven: By all means James, I'll give over to him.

Ouerioena, 1st Celestial Heaven and Marie's soulmate: Hello James; yes, I'd be delighted to answer your questions. As you understand the set-up on the Mind Mansion Worlds, which has changed over time, it is easy to stay relatively isolated all determined by your beliefs. The beliefs you had on Earth come with you into your spirit life. We had 'lands' in the sectors within the Mind Worlds, like mini countries, with the Angels working in league with us, which we didn't understand at the time, but who ensured spirits we didn't want to come into our lands would not trespass.

We had a population of about 10,000 spirits. Some of our people left, would go out into other sectors visiting, some sectors being more open than ours, others completely open to all the general spirit population where most of the big cities and religions are found. So some of our spirits would come and go, bringing news of what's happening back from the 'outside world', which then allowed us to discuss and digest the ongoing events in the Mind Worlds, and to decide whether any of it would be of value and benefit to us.

How we lived in our sectors were exactly how we lived on our lands on Earth in the Middle Eastern Kingdom. I lived fortunately during a stable time in our world, few wars or incursions, so we, all the Kingdoms, and there were many, existed in a state of peace, in their own land, and with some intermixing, so we all knew what each other was up to, adding and subtracting the parts we liked or disliked that came to us from the 'outside'. And then there were constant visitors sailing to our island nation, however few of these real outsiders had anything to do with us because we were deeply land-locked, and most of these visitors, traders and explorers, dealt mostly with the coastal Kingdoms.

And all our Kingdoms respected the integrity of the others, we had leading tribal elders who were chosen by the citizenry to rule as a group, with no actual King or Queen. Everyone was involved, even though we were broken up in lots of separate towns within our Kingdom which were largely based on inheritance, large extended families, with intermixing between towns to ensure we didn't become inbred.

So we continued with what we were used to in the Mind Worlds, in the First World. And when the current day religions started to be formed, we were informed of them, we were curious about the outside world, but also knew by allowing too much of its influence into our society we'd soon lose our individuality, so we were always on guard, and yet kept abreast of everything, the same as it had always been. And as no one forcibly intruded upon your Kingdom on Earth, so no one did in our Mansion World Kingdom.

The religions, we quickly were able to see, where yet other ways to control people, to convince them "our way is better", which is largely how the Mind Worlds are. And so we were able to reject them. Missionaries came and at times we'd allow them in to hear what they had to say, but over the years we'd become astute at seeing the underlying hidden intent and motives, seeing whether they'd help or detract from us, and often we could see and foresee the results from these motives which the missionaries themselves couldn't see.

We were primitive people in the ways of technology, simple agrarian society, we used the plants and animals available to us for survival and we 'specialised', if that's what you could call it, in talking with each other about all we felt. We didn't understand about the truth 'contained' within our feelings, nor were we interested in Jesus and the Divine Love, we had our own superstitious beliefs and gods we prayed to, worshiped and offered sacrifice to, believing we were content in our way of existence and seeing our happiness reflecting that compared to other spirits who were always discontented. They were happy, as a relative happiness in the Mind World way, it all being a controlled happiness as I now understand, but these spirits were always looking for something else, always wanting to get on, to advance, to become enlightened, to find God, to increase their mind control, none of which appealed to us.

So we carried on for all those years largely undisturbed. It was as Marie told you, about two hundred years ago I went on one of my occasional visits to the 'main world' as we called it, and that is where I met the Hawaiian woman who I fell in love with. It was totally unexpected, I was happy in my relationships at home, I had a spirit wife, only one wife, we would adopt spirit children so adding to our population as required and enjoying their company and guiding them to adulthood, but suddenly I had an 'awakening of feelings' that I'd never had before. I wanted her to return to my Kingdom with me, but she wanted me to stay with her. She visited my world but it was clear she saw nothing in it that captivated her, and so we agreed to live in our separate sectors visiting each other.

She was up with the latest of all Mansion World goings on, and she was interested in investigating all the spiritual systems she came across, only they were just mind entertainment for her, she didn't want to actually participate in them to see if they would offer her anything more like actually spiritually advancing. And one of the systems she'd heard about and wanted me to go with her during one of my visits was about the Divine Love. A friend of hers told her about it, she organised for us to go, I went along, and all that was said astounded me because it made me feel other intense good feelings I'd never felt. It was so unexpected, I related very personally to everything that was said, it all instantly making me feel very good, and so I decided to long for the Divine Love and then further investigate the Spiritual Healing. My friend came with me to our initial introduction courses, but then lost interest as she never wanted to actually commit to anything, whereas I began to change, to see that my way of living was over, that I wanted to move on to Paradise. It caused great upset in me, I wrestled with it, took my new beliefs back to my people, but no one was interested in them, however my wife could see I had changed, we fought, which again was highly unusual, and ended up agreeing to go our separate ways, so I left.

I started my Healing and that was that. So here I am now with Marie, happily in love with each other starting yet another adventure in life. So as she said, because of our more primitive way of life, we didn't get all caught up in the latest mind-controlling-over-feelings system of belief or spirit 'technology'. We were mostly attuned to, and highly so as it turned out, our feelings, and all the subtle nuances of them. We had developed over the years what you might call our own 'religion of feelings', our way of life based more on our feelings than our minds. Our minds were still dominant as being part of the Mind Worlds and caught up in the Rebellion, but we were on the feelings side of the mind way.

So that's where Marie and I relate together so well, through our feelings as she'd been telling you, with our soulgroup all being of the same desire to see life increasingly through our feelings. So our desire to work with people who embrace their Healing on Earth suits us all very well, and really it's the next logical step in our feeling development.

I will add here James, as it's something you touched on with Marion the other day, once your Healing finishes, your feelings do continue to evolve, and your mind in step with them. Truth progression

through the Celestial spheres is done solely by advancing or progressing in your feelings, with your mind in support, all with the focus on Truth. Part of our Healing is coming to understand how we express our feelings, the extent of them, so the limitations we're under, as you are discovering for yourself James, being severely limited in your awareness of them, your ability to express them, the intensity of feeling them, which you've been writing about lately; and accepting those limitations as you understand how it was for you during your childhood. And as you rightly speculated, once you are Healed and Celestial, then all that 'feeling damage' will be rectified, so your feeling-system will be able to grow and evolve, bringing your feelings up to the relevant Celestial level of truth you are living and expressing. So we mark our progression through the Celestial Spheres and all the way to Paradise, by the level of truth we are living from our feelings.

In each Sphere you have to evolve and express your feelings to the degree required and determined by that sphere, all to give rise to the truths of that Sphere. You could look at them as 'feeling spheres' so you have to be of those feelings attributed to the relevant sphere so as to live in it. But the feelings don't all come at once, so it's an ongoing experiential feeling progression as you move up in your truth through the Sphere, the truth of course coming from your feelings. And with your mind in support pointing out all your feelings are guiding you through. So when you finish your Healing, you will spend time bringing your feelings up to the level of the First Celestial Sphere. So as with what you're discovering concerning the limitations of your ability to feel your feelings and express them, were we helping you in your Healing, we would be involved in that and all you are doing with your feelings, all in keeping with the needs of our soul and overseen by your unseen Angels. We would specifically focus on helping you understand relationships, why they are not working properly, and all from feelings.

So unless you have anything else you'd like to ask me, I will give you back to Marie. You are to work with her, she being the 'spokes-spirit' and connection with you for our group.

James: Thank you Ouerioena.

Marie: As Ouerioena was telling you, it's our feelings that guide us all the way to Paradise. I know you have thought about this James, but it needs to be made more a point of. So if you don't sort your feelings out and your relationship with them, you can't get to Paradise, because you need your feelings to keep revealing the truth to you, the truth being what evolves us to Paradise. No feelings; no truth; no Paradise. So the Rebellion is against all three. It uses the mind to stop or distort your feelings and their expression, which perverts and distorts your relationships with yourself, each other and the Mother and Father. So all the Healing involves basically sorting out your feelings. So becoming more aware of them, learning to live true to them, understanding they are to lead and guide you in life, and not your mind.

So as you understand, your feelings ARE the key to your true spiritual growth and progression, which is why the need to focus so heavily on them through your Healing.

James: I hadn't quite put it together about feelings all the way to Paradise, so thank you for that Marie. So of course, you Celestials have feelings, but do you have bad ones too, and are feelings so complex that you can keep evolving all the good loving ones all the way to Paradise?

Marie: It's about your feelings and their relationship with the Truth. You have the same good feelings, they do of themselves evolve as well, so becoming more highly attuned, but really when you have them they give rise to Higher Truth and Deeper Understanding, and that's what you want. So the feelings are just a vehicle to keep having so you can keep bringing more truth to light for you to live and understand. So if you don't have those feelings, as you don't when being so heavily mind-controlled,

they all being heavily distorted, then no truth will come to you. So people can express their distorted feelings on Earth and in the Mind Worlds, but because they are not actively yearning, wanting and longing for the Truth they are to give rise to, so they don't grow in truth and won't be able to see the controlling ways of their mind. So many people keep expressing their good and bad feelings yet never getting anywhere with them, because they are not relating to them in the right way, not having the right relationship with them.

As Celestials we don't as such have bad feelings, we're too pure and true for them like you have them in your untrue and impure mind-controlling states. But because we are from all that control, the more we grow in our truth from our good loving feelings, the more we can use them to help reflect back into our bad feelings so as to understand them better, and better appreciate all our mind-life and Healing was. And I am told the reflecting back continues for us right the way through our advancement through the Celestial Spheres of Nebadon. Then once we're out in the main Superuniverse, we are then focused on simply evolving the truth of our feelings through our love and good feelings.

So in a way, our relationship with our Earth life doesn't really end until we leave Nebadon, until we move beyond Mary and Jesus' Truth as represented by Nebadon, and all the feelings and their expression contained with it. So our Healing is another phase or step in such progression.

James: Ok, thank you, that explains that, now I understand. So by the time we leave Nebadon we'll have full experiential understanding of all love and all no-love has been for us, of the Rebellion and non-Rebellion, so able to compare the two extremes fully, and wholly knowing which state we want to live.

Marie: Yes. And really that discussion as to how you want to live, is what we're choosing right the way through Nebadon. Once we leave Nebadon, having fully made the decision to live honouring our Mother and Father, then we become full spirit citizens of Their Creation. Up until then, we're in a probationary period, or you could liken it to that of being a child. We become a full adult spirit when we leave Nebadon. So when you are Celestial you are a spirit, but what The Urantia Book (TUB) defines as a morontial spirit, which is what you are setting out to become when you start your Healing, when before that you are just a Natural love mind spirit. A morontial spirit is one who's chosen the way of their feelings, but is as yet not fully competent in it, which we become by the time we leave Nebadon. And we define the Celestials as being all the Celestial Spirits of Nebadon. Once we leave Nebadon, the higher Superuniversal spheres are called another name.

So they way to Paradise and All-Love is a Feeling Way; the Way of the Rebellion and ultimate mind-extinction, is annihilation of personality and soul. The Feeling Way is about honouring and accepting all feelings; the Mind Way is about denying as many as you can, selectively choosing the ones you want. You might feel still at the mercy of them, as if they control you and you have no direct say over them, as Marion feels, yet whilst you are of the rebellion, you are still conditioning and controlling them in some way, which you do until you end your Healing. It's all your mind controlling your feelings, being rebellious, your mind going against your feelings, your mind working at odds with your feelings, and all the problems that entails, all of which has to be worked through and the truth seen.

I will end now James. I have nothing further to add to what you are doing with John, or anything specifically to do with him. And to Samantha I would like to say, we love you Sam, we love all you are going through, we love you talking to me (which is really all of us), and the more you can the better. I can't tell you anything further about your actual Healing, however we are with you continually attuned to all you are thinking and feeling, and will continue to be. I would like to be able to visually appear to you too, however that would then distract you somewhat from your feeling-focus, so unfortunately we can't do that for now.

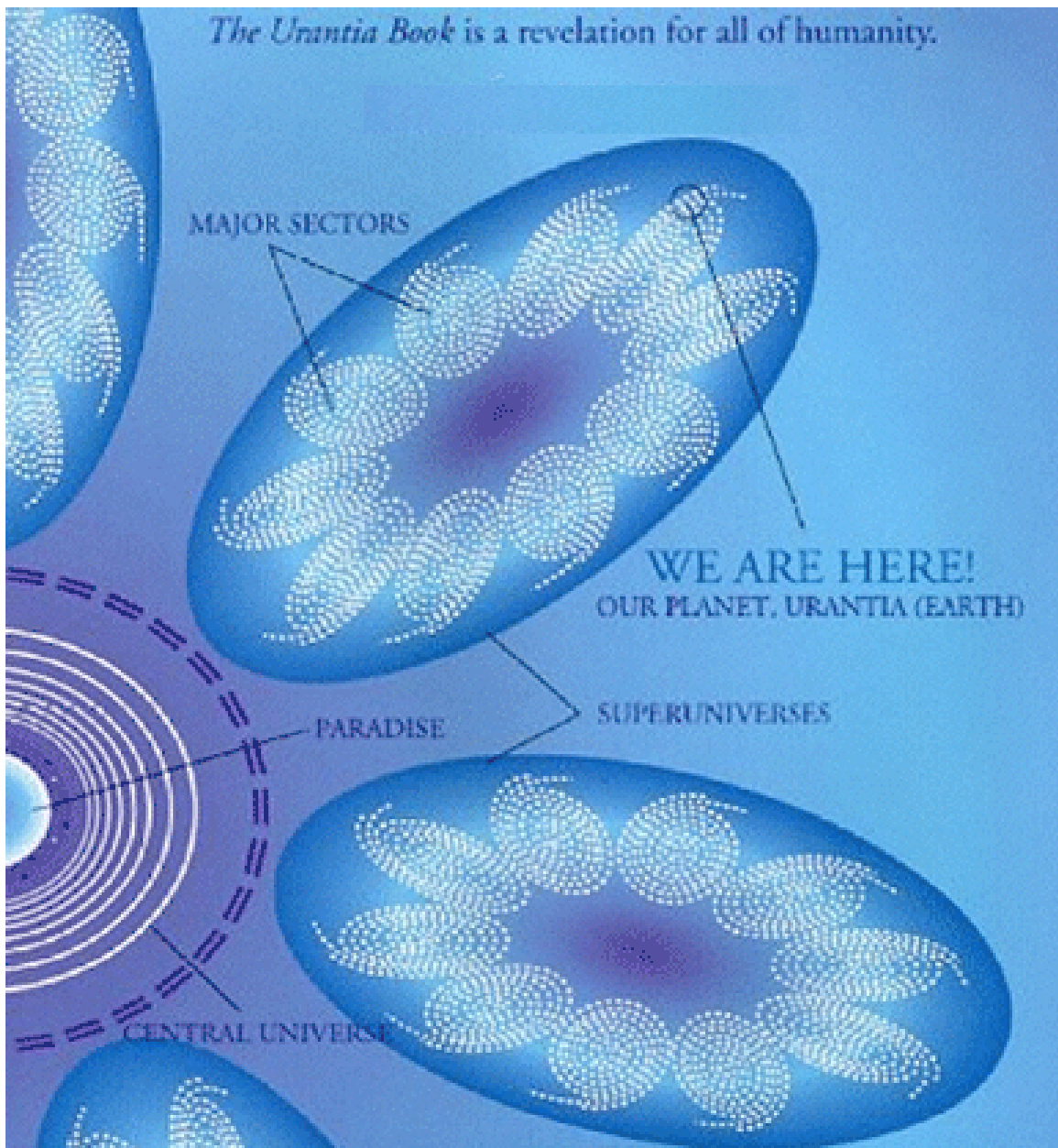
We love you all, and until next time James, goodbye – Marie.

And I went through Chaldi College Women and Girls' Education and it was good, no problems whatsoever!! A good gentle intro!



Orvonton, is one (1) (of seven (7) universes that are called the Grand or Super Universe) and they revolve around a Central Universe.

We are located in Nebadon (Milky Way) on a planet called Urantia (Earth). Havona (Eternal Spheres) is located in the central universe.



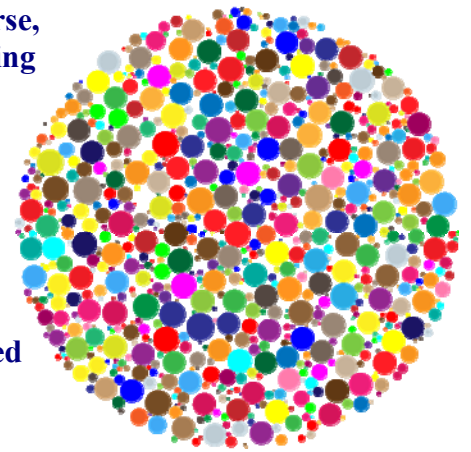
There are 100,000 MICHAEL soulmate pairs as REGENTS throughout our SUPER-UNIVERSE:



One of these 100,000 dots represents Nebadon, our local universe, consisting of 100 constellations with each constellation containing 100 systems which in turn have 1,000 worlds. The system in which Earth is within is called Satania.

Nebadon has some 10,000,000 physical planets, of which 3,840,101 are inhabited. The regents of Nebadon are the soulmate pair being Mary and Jesus.

This structure is repeated throughout our super-universe, called Orvoton, 100,000 times. There are some 100,000 Regent pairs, equivalent to Mary and Jesus, throughout our super-universe.



There are 7 super-universes that rotate around the Isle of Paradise which is the home of our Heavenly Parents, our Mother and Father. Thus, there are some 700,000 Regent pairs equivalent to Mary and Jesus.

When we progress beyond the spirit Mansion Worlds, we enter the first of the three Celestial spheres, the home city being Jerusem, this is also the home city for all 1,000 physical worlds in system Satania. From there we will progress to Salvington being the head quarters for Nebadon and the home of Mary and Jesus. Then we progress to Paradise.



Earth

Kinesiology Muscle testing calibrations – perceived truth MoC or relative truth potential MoC

Monday, 27 March 2017: John: When I have proceeded to calibrate each of the Pascas Papers with Dr David R Hawkins' Map of Consciousness (MoC) scale, is it you that prompts me with the calibration number? It sure is an intriguing experience as to how the number comes about. Could you explain what takes place please?

Nanna Beth, 3rd Celestial Heaven: No, it's not. It's another member of our soul group. He stands with you in the first Earth plane if need be, so close as he can get to you, and helps you with your calibrations and all the other subtle points you sense and intuit about it. His name is Alex – Alexander, and he is well versed in the theory of it, also giving it a helping hand when need be. There is in fact far more science behind it, however that is yet to be revealed to the world.

Monday, 27 March 2017: John: Talking about prompting. Frequently I feel energy around my right ear, it is as though an assumption I have made is being affirmed or rejected, mainly rejected! Is this anything to do with you?



Nanna Beth: Sometimes, but mostly it's your angelic guardians or your Indwelling Spirit. Your IS (Indwelling Spirit), although it is centred within your higher spiritual mind, it still has access to all parts of your personality, so all aspects of your spirit body and aura. It's all part of your internal intuitive ability – your 'quirks' if you like. However sometimes we have cause to come closer to you and exert more of ourselves on you, but rarely these days, more so when you were more shut off to these aspects of yourself. And doing your calibrations (Kinesiology muscle testing in conjunction with the Map of Consciousness as revealed by Dr David R Hawkins) helps put you in a frame of mind that enables you to be more sensitive to your 'inner state'.

Monday, 7 January 2019: John: James appears to be fine tuning his understandings. In this he appears to be resolving the linkages of past civilisations with what is unfolding relating to the events now occurring and the Revelations that will be introduced to all of humanity, both in the physical and in spirit.

I have often wondered why it is so that very ancient writings that Dr David R Hawkins has calibrated so highly when one would have considered previously impossible due to the perceived nature of ancient civilisations from which these writings occurred. The Christian writings do not calibrate at all strongly. Why was that possible and what are the ramifications upon the events now unfolding please?

Nanna Beth: The **calibrations are based on 'perceived truth'**. Is there any, or the potential for, truth within these writings, within the civilisation, within the individual? So on the surface the writings or person might not show such truth, however the calibration shows there's potential for it. And yet that potential might not get realised, it might continue to live dormant. So you can't judge the calibrations by what you see or think you see on the surface.

Some of the calibrations are also influenced by the person undertaking them, in that's how they perceive or wish to perceive such writings being included or deducted from the reading. However as to what extent is hard to say. Ideally you'd need to ask someone, like a young child who has no idea or interest in such things, to see what they calibrated, or someone who is very open and objective without any perceived biases.

Something like A Course in Miracles for example, within it are the seeds of much natural love truth, however to uncover, plant and then nurture those seeds would need someone doing their Healing. Which means, someone who'd be able to pick out all the truth-relevant bits and discard the rest. So the Course has potential, however it's not much good to anyone unless you want to further your untruth; which means, taking the potential truths and corrupting it into your denial. So the Course calibrates relatively highly, however that's not a true indication of how helpful spiritually it might be. As I said, it will spiritually help you move deeper into your Wrongness. And so it is with all these things in your list John, other than James' work, which really shouldn't be included in the list, it being of a different list, that which is resulting from people doing their Healing, and would need other calibration parameters.

So Nicholas calibrates high compared to other work that doesn't include the Divine Love, however as you know yourself from reading his work, it's in potential, he involves and covers a lot of what potentially might be beneficial, yet with that benefit only coming were you doing your Healing. Otherwise, it calibrates high giving it a high potential for people to use to further their Wrongness by including much of the truths associated with the Divine Love.

So do you see what I'm getting at? In so far as using David's Map of Consciousness for spiritual purposes, it needs to be taken into account as to whether it's to further your spiritual denial or helping you Heal it. So you have these calibrations reflecting relative truth potential, whilst being understood it's all within an anti-truth system. And then another list of calibrations based on the Healing, being done within the Healing or Celestial level.

perceived truth MoC 880 – relative truth potential MoC 1,480

SOULMATES of one FAMILY GROUPING:

John's grandmother is Nanna Beth and is in the 3rd Celestial Heaven, his mother is Marie, daughter of Beth, brother-in-law is Kevin, Bradley is his nephew, son of Kevin, and Raymond is his 1st cousin, these are now within the 1st Celestial Heaven as of 2018. John's son, Benjamin miscarried at the end of 12 weeks and was subsequently spirit born, he is in 2nd Celestial Heaven.

Sunday, 18 June 2017: **James:** [Beth, where did your soulpartner \(soulmate\) come from?](#)

Nanna Beth, 3rd Celestial Heaven possibly in the 1990s: He too was Australian, born in Perth and living mostly in Western Australia. He worked in the gold mines as a miner and then foreman, married and had a good life with his wife and three children. He passed over about the same time as I did (Elizabeth Mary McDonell, nee McAlister, passed over on 5 October 1951), and through relatives was introduced to the Divine Love and the Healing, as it was for me. So we share quite a common background in many respects, unlike some soulpairs who are so different from each other, completely from different religions, nations, cultures and even with vast time differences.



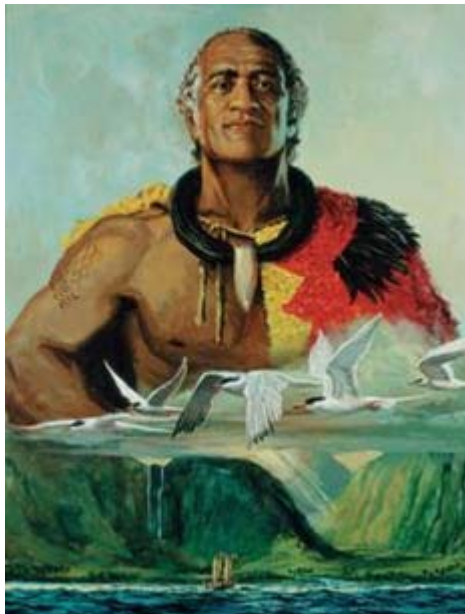
(Nanna Beth obtained a degree in music, her piano is still at the home she lived in at West Wyalong, central New South Wales, Australia. She and her husband lived mainly on a sheep and wheat farm and raised six children, three boys and three girls.)

But it's perfect for us, as we fit together so well, almost like sister and brother and yet more too. And having our

Australian rural lives in common, there's an earthiness to our relationship which we both relish and which other spirits often comment on, and it's what John keys into as he's of the same feeling, no fuss, just get on with it, making the most of what you've been given, humble, and yet at the same time able to grasp, understand, and take in your stride, the biggest of pictures. We often laugh reflecting on our 'small' lives on Earth, and now look where we are... but it's all as it's meant to be, and it shows that you can never tell what's in store for you. And really most of us Celestials are in the same boat, in that we can hardly relate to our Earth lives now when compared to all we're currently doing, and yet on the feelings level, it's all there, you can follow the feelings like threads all the way through, which shows us even more so, it's not what you are doing, but always what you are feeling. To look at life as ONLY feelings is so new and different, and even to begin with, difficult for us, but that's how it is, with the truth being built out of our feelings, and not being derived from our mind. Our minds are only a mechanism to think about and understand the truth our feelings give rise to. But it's our feelings that are our true selves, all the feelings we've lived and so are composed of. You add up all your feelings seeing how they have brought you to where you are, not all your thoughts and beliefs, most of which were only fleeting or got discarded as you did your Healing.


Tuesday, 11 August 2020: James: Marie? John wants me to ask a few more questions if you wouldn't mind.

Marie, 1st Celestial Heaven, having died in September 1971 and entered 1st Celestial Heaven in 2018: Certainly James, I'm always available to you. He wants to know the name of my soulmate, it's – difficult – ok, I'll try to spell it in English. Ouerioena. He's a native from the Middle Eastern Kingdom of Quasoria, which no longer exists, but was on an island in the Pacific that also no longer exists. He's what you would call an ancient spirit, from three pole shifts back, not someone perhaps John was expecting and certainly not someone I was expecting to unite with! (A pole shift is a cyclical event that unfolds around 12,000 to 13,000 years, the last one being more than 12,000 years ago. That suggest Ouerioena may of lived on Earth some 40,000 years ago. Adam and Eve materialised on Earth more than 38,000 years ago in the Middle East.)



(Marie, daughter of Beth, lived on a sheep and wheat farm about 5 kilometres, 3 miles, from her mother's farm before moving into the local town also. Marie was passionate about lawn bowls.)

John, if you think of him as someone like a Tahitian, he was, so he tells me, a very happy islander, who lived a very simple life fishing and living from the land; he had three wives and fifteen children, and lived for many years in the mind Mansion

Worlds in a sector given over exclusively to his people. (I think of him as  .)

And about two hundred years ago he came out of 'self-quarantine' deciding that there were other things in the universe that he'd like to do. He met a Western woman spirit from Hawaii who introduced him to trying to advance to a higher spiritual plane than his ancient deity beliefs, which led him to the Divine Love doing his Spiritual Healing. He managed to avoid the Christian and every other religious missionary in spirit, his people believing such modern times religions were the work of the Devil, so that belief served him well allowing him to bypass all that nonsense. (Religions of the world are constructed and influenced through the manipulations of Earth's high level spirit Planetary Prince, Caligastia, who is acknowledged as being the 'devil'. Caligastia is now in a spirit world prison.)

And because of spending so long in his sector with his people, he was proficient in relationship communication, because that was about all they did. He says he can't believe he spent so many years there, they seemed to have passed by in a flash, so as you can see, time, and the experience of it, is quite different over here. He is the most lovely man, and he was waiting for me to finish my Healing and now we are together; and really to know him as a Celestial, you can see the happiness of spirit in him from being the Happy Islander, but really you'd never know that he was such a simple man as far as defining simplicity in our so-called modern day ways. My soul-group in fact is made up of many such odd pairings, but we are all heavily feelings-orientated, which has recently led us to understanding something more of the role we wish to embrace under Beth's umbrella.

17 September 2017: Kathaleen, 1st Celestial Heaven: I am a very different person to Kevin, in that I came from a very different background to him, I'm black to start with, I was a black American, and I have chosen to retain my colour, as you can do that over here. You can retain as much as you want of your earthly appearance, although mostly we sort of tend to tone it down a little and sort of more blend in with everyone, but for the time being I've been advised by the higher spirits that I should keep my colour, my BLACKNESS; and I love being black, I am not afraid of it, I am very proud of it, and Kevin loves it too, we call each other salt and pepper, not very original I know, but it's part of how we're getting on together.



Kevin & Kathaleen

(Kevin died on 10 August 2012 and transitioned into the 1st Celestial Hevin on 7 August 2017 – three days short of five years from his passing over. Kevin married John's eldest sister and they lived in Nanna Beth's home in West Wyalong, NSW, Australia, all their married life.)

I, Kathaleen, grew up in the deep south in Tennessee and in a very small town some hundred years ago, and my life was all about being as happy and personal as I could with my family. I never ventured far, preferring to keep my head down and do as I was told, do what was expected of me, and so to keep out of harms way. And I loved my family, I had a nice husband, we loved each other a lot, and he was a good man, and we had five children who I

adored, and then all my grandchildren. And we were devout Christian's, which meant, it was more our own personal families version of Christianity, all mixed in with the pathos of our lives, all our ancestors had suffered and been subjected too, a lot of superstition throw in as well, all resulting in a very colourful – if I can put it like that, religious and spiritual outlook on life. One of course that was all wrong, so unloving and untrue, as I found out through my Healing, which took me quite a long time to do, twenty years, but which luckily I started very soon after my coming over.

I loved praying and longing to God for the Divine Love, that's what really drew me in. I loved God, had done all my life, ever since I was a very young girl, so my parents got some parts right; and when I understood about longing for the Divine Love, that helped me to expand my horizons, and then I was told about the Healing. And that took me so long compared to Kevin, because I had many other distracting things I wanted to do. Kevin was more world-wise, he knew the score about a lot of things, knew his way around even though he too really was just a local boy, but he'd taken an interest in such things on the television and what other people said, whereas I never did, as none of anything outside of my little world interested me. And it scared me, my brothers went off to war and never came back, too many of my family went away never to be seen of or heard of again, and then some came back, and they were not the same person as they'd been before, so I didn't want to have anything to do with the nasty big bad world, no sir, no, I just wanted to stay in my little neck of the woods, happy and content at doing my work in the factories and on the farms and just attending to my girls, as all my children were girls.

But in the back of my mind there was always this wonder... see James, I'm getting the hang of it, you can hardly keep up with me now – HA, this is FUN! – and easy too, and aren't I just like how Kevin's

light feels to you?, just the feminine part... so yes, always in the back of my mind was a little wondering about what it might be like out there in the world. And then when I died, I was taken into the first Mansion World, into a Divine Love sector, because of my father who'd found out about it; and as I loved him and would do anything he said, so that's where I went. And so I was somewhat protected from the regular humdrum of the mind Mansion World life, and as I didn't need to go and indulge myself in anything like Sex World, and as I didn't even need to stay with other Christian's because my father explained all about that to me, and my Healing, then I was happy to just take my time trying my hand at different things, having other relationships. I didn't want to be with my husband because he'd changed so much in spirit, I didn't love him anymore, he being so heavily focused on how brilliant a man he now was with everyone listening to him, he always fancied himself as a preacher, and now he could spout the gospels from all over the Christian mind world sector with so many followers, and he didn't want to know about the Divine Love or the Higher Truths, and the Healing didn't appeal to him; he thought I'd been corrupted and led astray by that ever-wily Satan who was just as active, if not more so, in the spirit worlds, praying on innocent girls like myself. So he was no longer the man I married, which hit me hard and was such a shock but helped push me deeper into the loving arms of my father, my earthly father, who was looking after me in spirit, and also my Heavenly Father who was looking after my soul.

And then to be introduced to my Heavenly Mother, well, what more could you want! I had found a certain peace, even though I was still very upset with how my husband was treating me, but then I met another man, and well we shacked up together and that was part of why I delayed my Healing, or rather, why it took longer than Kevin who just devoted himself to it. But as you know, we're all different, and it was what I needed to do, and as it turned out, I was in the Celestial spheres a little before he was; but now everything is perfect, I have my true man, and we do really love each other, which is helping me understand that the love I had for my husband and even my children was not like this love, no sir, it's very different this love, this is real true love of the soul, deeper than just spirit love and much more so than anything on just the physical side.

James is asking me if Kevin was surprised about my being black and how it came about that we met?

Yes he was, it took him back a bit at first, well as you can image he was quite racist deep down, he'd grown up despising the Australian Aborigine in many ways, and yet in other ways he was also accepting of them. It's like how so many of us are, were he to have something personal to do with a blackfella, he'd enjoy their company and how they went about things, yet he'd also taken on a lot of the prejudice against them when he was young, without having anything that much to do with them. And then he knew very little about a Black American, let alone one like I was, and so it was a mixing of the races and it took a while before we both could more openly accept each other. And it was just as much of a shock for myself to be told that a white man was my soulmate. It's not the sort of thing you want to hear when you're unprepared for it, and I'd never given it any thought, I still, which I had to admit to, secretly hoped my husband was my soulmate and that given time, he'd come around and see the light, which, by the way, he has, yet we weren't to be together.

And there is a lot of mixing and blending of the races over here in spirit. So Kevin and I are not unusual, we're in fact more the norm, and none of that matters anymore because we've all long since healed such prejudice out of ourselves, now happy loving all the differences in each other. And then you understand how even my own children are so different, and then so different to someone from another culture, and as we're all so different, it becomes an individual thing, and our soulgroup is made up of people (now who are spirits) from all over the world and some of us living at very different times on Earth. So we've got a lot to share and get to know about each other, which is all so fascinating; and

then with what's happening on Earth into which I have found myself thanks to Kevin, well it's been one dazzling time for us, that much I can sure tell you.

Kevin: She is lovely John, and yes, to begin with I thought, you've got to be joking, a black woman is my soulmate, God is playing a nasty trick on me, and I was even surprised at the vehemence of the anger I felt at first. But like all my bad feelings through my Healing, it all helped me to drive out the little buggers and to dig deeper, and so then as we got to know each other, shit, she was a beaut, and she was mine, all mine, can you believe it, me Kevin, God has provided me with such a beautiful other half, oh my god, I am so in love with her, and she is a real beauty too; and that she loves me, that someone really truly with all their heart, loves me, Kevin, Kevin who thought deep down that he was unlovable. It's all remarkable John, amazing, how much you can change – do change, and how much you find out about what's really going on deep within yourself that you've had no idea was even there.

17 August 2020: Raymond, died 1971 and entered 1st Celestial Heaven in 2018: If you'd like to call her anything, Pat would do – Patricia. She comes from Northern Europe and we did our Healing at the same time, not together as such, but during the same time.

27 April 2020: Raymond, 1st Celestial Heaven: Hello John, I will go first, Brad can wait his turn. We're both here at your request in the 'Communications Room' with Nanna Beth and members of her team. 'Communications' being a place other Celestials like Brad and I and our partners can come and communicate with James and even in a crude way, with yourself and anyone else Nanna Beth and her



crew might want to communicate with on Earth or in the Mind Worlds. (Nanna Beth – Elizabeth Mary McDonnell is Raymond's grandmother and Bradley's great grandmother, as well as John Doel's grandmother. Raymond died in a car accident on 22 October 1971 aged around 23. Raymond grew up on Nanna Beth's farm that was 20 miles –

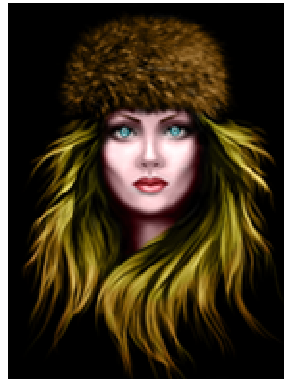
32 kilometres – south west of West Wyalong.)

I am very well, as is my soulmate: Pat; we're doing very well, we've been assigned to what you might call 'lesser work' behind the scenes, helping Nanna Beth and her group doing all they are doing, which amounts to a mountain of work, working through this whole Celestial Transition time with Earth and the Mansion Worlds.

Then comes an adjustment time, longer and shorter for spirits depending on what they need. And for me it was about average, in that I am still slowly adjusting to my New Spirit Life, getting to know Marie, the whole of ourselves growing in love for each other, getting to know our way about this new Celestial sphere, feeling how we feel about everything, generally settling in. Nanna Beth reckons it will take us a few more years yet before we feel settled enough to see where our soul is going to take us; yet feeling so at ease within yourself, so at peace, a peace all-consuming and so sublime yet so strong that you know, you are living the truth that you've got all the time in Creation and what will happen will as it will and that it's all perfect. None of the not knowing, not understanding, being so out of step and disconnected from the truth of yourself that we all feel a lot during our Old Lives is with you anymore. It's truly the most magnificent experience, every second of being Celestial.

27 April 2020: Bradley, 1st Celestial Heaven: Hello to you John, I won't go over what Ray said as it was generally the same for me and I'm in a similar settling in position with him with my soulmate Urnica (that's about as close to her name as I give James.) She was from Russia, the land that is Russia, although many, many years ago. (That may suggest a time before Russia was called that – 600 years ago?)

(Bradley passed over on 22 September 1999. He entered the 1st Celestial Heaven in 2018.)



Anyway, we too are progressively getting to know each other, the love between us growing daily. It's an incredible experience, like it all, getting to know this other spirit – person, personality, knowing that you are so well suited to each other that you share the same soul, and that you are going to be together for the rest of eternity, that you will never want anyone else, that each of you will maintain your individuality, and by being together it actually strengthens it, and yet at the same time you are becoming more as-one.

18 May 2017: John: [This morning I woke suspecting that the beautiful light energy I felt last evening was our unborn son, Benjamin John. Was that so?](#)

Benjamin, 2nd Celestial Heaven: I am Benjamin, John, although that is not the name my spirit parents gave me. And it was myself coming to you as you have had me on your mind from time to time. I am not part of what is going on with you John, I have my own very separate life to you, however I am a Celestial and Beth and I have occasion to speak together through work that we do. (At twelve weeks into term, Benjamin, as we grew to call him, miscarried during April 1975.)

I came to you, as I have come periodically to you and Carolyn, more of out of curiosity as to what my life might have been like had things been different and were I to be one of your Earth children.

As it was, I had a very happy upbringing with my spirit parents, we lived on the first Mansion World in one of the big cities and I had four brothers and two sisters and was very artistic going to what would be the equivalent of art college where I developed my artistic skills to quite a high degree.

And that was all before I was introduced to the Divine Love, which I did through you, following it up with Beth as she came to me when I expressed interest in it, which just so happened to be coincidental on one of my periodic visits to you. You were very taken with the Padgett Messages and were involved with AJ (Miller) and Mary Luck (that was from July 2009 until November 2011), and I spent some time with you and them and the other people and spirits involved with them, as there were quite a gathering of spirits who attended all they were doing.



Beth soon put me straight about the Divine Love and the Healing, and then I embarked upon it having to do it like we all do, coming to understand that my upbringing was not so different from many on Earth, and possibly even so had I been your flesh child. My art I put on hold as I worked continuously on myself, meeting

my soulmate, and now we are living in the Second Celestial sphere.

And from here, we intend moving on, we have no feeling for having anything to do with the physical Earth and all the changes that are soon to take place which Beth and yourself, John, are involved in, no, that's not for us, as my soulmate was also 'Spirit Born', as we call ourselves and those of us who never got born on Earth, as we want to ascend on our journey to Paradise.

I will come and meet you when you come over and we'll spend time getting to know each other, there will be, no doubt, many questions you will want to ask me about how my life has been and how I've turned out, and I will be more than happy to answer them, but then I will leave you, as it will be for me to move on, as you are to remain – so I understand from Beth – for a time working still with Earth.

I came to you now for you to know that I am okay, very well in fact, fully in love with my life and my beautiful partner, and that I have no hard feelings about you or Carolyn, or about anything I might have missed out on, now having worked through all such issues through my Healing.

You might be interested to know that I got 'married' as some of us spirits do, and we adopted children of our own, however the relationship failed as I wanted to move on into the Divine Love, and we've all gone our separate ways. All of which again I have healed and worked through, not unlike how it is for many people on Earth.

And really I came to say goodbye rather than hello, for I am leaving Earth as you might say, wishing to, as I said, move higher into the Celestial spheres of Nebadon. There are a lot of spirits like myself and my partner who are wanting to move higher to Paradise, we feel a strong pull within us to do so, as you too will feel when your time comes to leave the lower Celestial spheres and start on our spiritual ascent in earnest.

However as I said, I will descend to spend time with you when you need it, and then our true separation will come, and we'll see what our Mother and Father has in store for us.

I will not be coming back to you now that we've made contact this way through James, you can think to me and I will acknowledge such thoughts and respond accordingly, but as I said, Satia and myself, Nariko (that's a good enough approximation James) are, together with our soulgroup, heading Paradiseward. (We each have been named by our Heavenly Parents, these names we adopt when entering the Celestial Heavens. These names could be those given by parents or be soul names.)

I am looking forward to our time together John, when your time comes and you are ready for my visit, and until then I wish you all the best with your endeavours. You are, as you know, in very good hands with Nanna Beth, as you like to call her, and so I will say goodbye and thank you for your time John. Thank you James.

LEARNING for ETERNITY:

The journey that we are on and the life we are to live is a never ending adventure of learning.

We may gaze at the stars in wonder for they are homes to our neighbouring humanities. While we live through and worship our minds then we will stagnate.

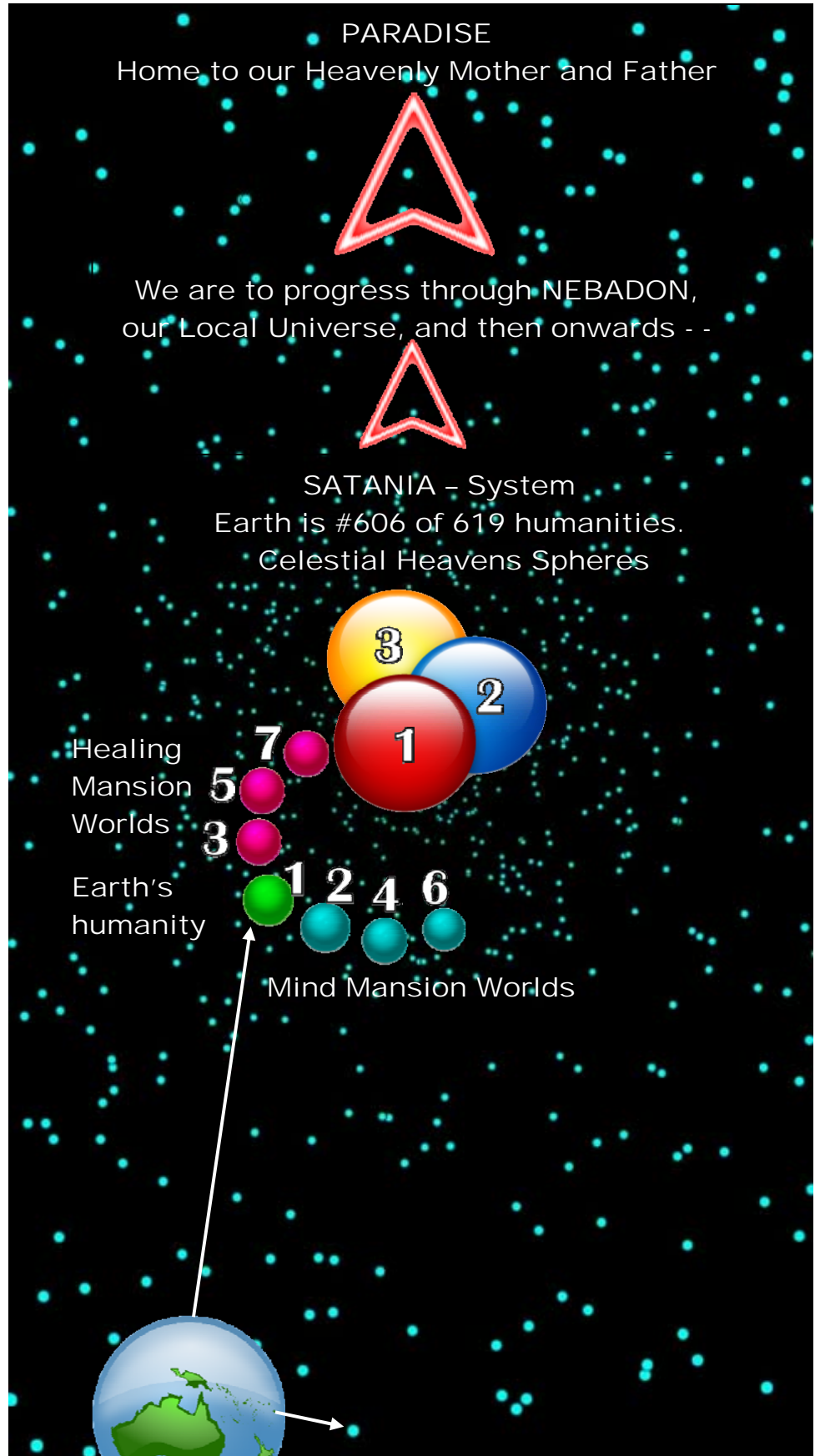
This time in history is the Great U-Turn.

We will now embrace our soul-based feelings, the truth within us, and have our minds follow. Not the other way as it has been throughout the Rebellion and Default with the mind suppressing our feelings and we being in denial of our condition. Through our feelings we will put aside the limitations and barriers that our mind restricts us to. We will discover the wonder of ourselves and our amazing potential.

We will recognise that females and males are equal and are truly partners in all we do.

We will discover that one soul manifests TWO personalities, one female and one male, and that our true partner is our other half of our soul!

We will become free!

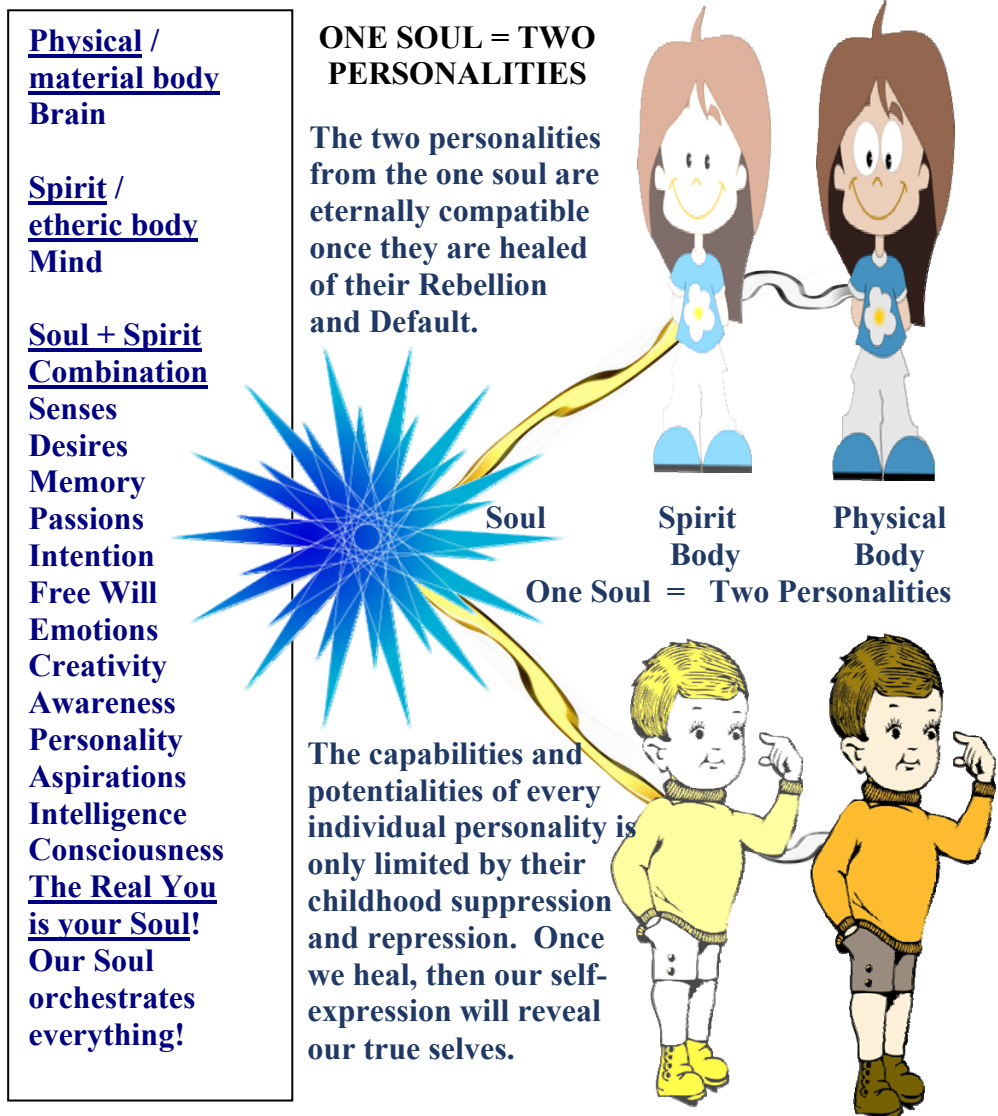


ONE SOUL orchestrates TWO PERSONALITIES, ONE FEMALE & ONE MALE – ALWAYS:

The brain is not the origin of the mind, as science and medicine has believed, but the other way around. The mind controls the brain. The brain is activated by the mind’s intention and not vice versa. However, it is our mind that is to be subordinate to our feelings, not the other way around as we have embraced for the last 200,000 years. Our mind is to follow the guidance and promptings of our feelings and support and implement such feelings as they occur. Our feelings emanate from our soul and are always in truth.

“The soul is not in the mind. The mind and brain are merely attributes of it. They are parts of you, your soul has brought into Creation, so that you as a personality can experience love. Those in the natural love spirit worlds do not know of the soul and its true nature, because they are not partaking of the Divine Love thereby becoming soul-conscious. They continue to believe it does exist, because others and I have said it does, so they have woven beliefs around what they believe it to be. And as I said, they will get a great shock when their soul begins to wake them up wanting the love of its Parents, for they will realise how much time they have spent denying themselves, when they could have been actively praying each day to the Mother and Father for Their Love.”

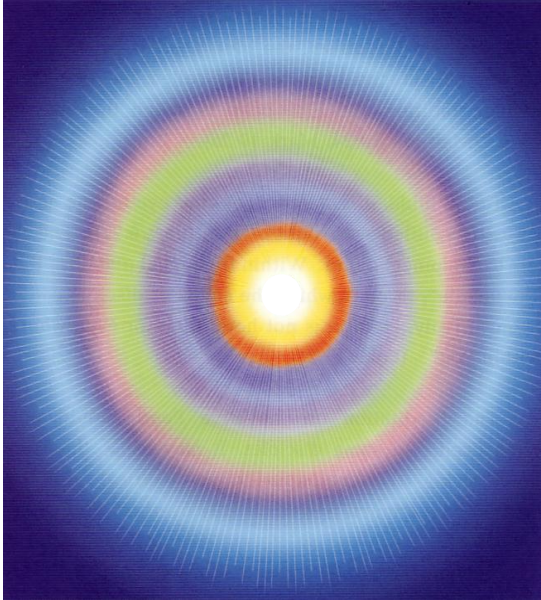
Messages from Mary and Jesus – Jesus 11 April 2003



DIMENSIONS of ONE'S EXISTENCE:

Our SOUL IS NOT ENSOULLED IN OUR SPIRIT BODY. Our soul exists existentially in a whole different level or plane or place or dimension of being – 'soul land'. It doesn't exist in Creation, it's not experiential like Creation is. The soul, all souls, help create their part of Creation by expressing their personalities into Creation, and then by having their personalities do things (further create) in Creation.

SOUL exists existentially



Our Physical Body and our Spirit Body are of Creation, being linked together by cords of light as are the two spirit bodies, male and female, to the one Soul.



One's unique personality is soul based. Our unique soul expresses its unique personality through the two spirit bodies and physical bodies expressing both the male and female aspects.

P E R S O N A L I T Y



**Our soul is the centre of our personality.
We are children of our Heavenly Parents.
Our soul manifests a male and
female personality - it is a duplex!**

CELESTIAL HEAVEN CONNECTIVITY is UNFOLDING:

While the Rebellion and Default was administered under a Universal Contract, Celestial Heaven spirits were not able to interact and communicate with mortals on Earth. As from the 31 January 2018, the Rebellion and Default has formerly ended. Connectivity between those in the physical and those within the Celestial Heavens is now commencing.



Marie, 1st Celestial Heaven, 11 August 2020: **The education, for both women, men, girls and boys, is about how to live true to their feelings. How to embrace them willingly, how to work with them – express them, and the point of doing that, wanting to know the truth of them. That’s all.**

From that basis you don’t have to be ‘educated’ you can just live life attending to your feelings correctly. And so from there, should there be anything you are interested in, your feelings will guide you in such interest.

And so if basic education is made available, or any higher level, then embracing it is because you feel you want to, and then moving with it honouring your feelings, is the way to approach it, rather than through the mind. So the need for mental testing, for mental achievement such as having to attain a certain level to move up into the next level and all that should be done away with.

The free school approach is far more applicable to how our feelings work, and then it’s up to the individual to move along growing and expanding being feeling-led.

‘Education’ as the world understands it, is more of the mind nonsense, and all about using it to keep you bound up in your mind control. Free Education is Feelings Education, allowing you to end your mind’s control. However, many people will still need to engage in some level of the Mind Way even if they are trying to live life true to their feelings, because of the requirements for them to work and get on in the mind-created life you live in. But if people don’t want to be involved in that, say those people who come to live in a Healing Sanctuary situation, then their ‘education’ would just be their whole life, and all the truth and insight gained from moving with their feelings.

What you have in mind John, is to try to introduce elements of what James has revealed into the existing mind systems. However, as to how successful this might be, is unknown, however we can guess at it. Where I am focused, as will be James, Marion and Samantha, is wholly in the New Way, not interested in trying to ‘bridge the gap’, just wanting to embrace people who have willingly chosen to cross over. So for those people to do that, they will need the information at hand, so they can appraise it and see if it appeals to them as an alternative way of living. It’s offering people a Whole Different Way of Life, which for many will somehow have to be lived within the mind system structures; but for others who might be lucky enough to live in a Healing Sanctuary environment, they are setting out to start living the next Spiritual Age. Really I am focused on helping people live in the Aftertimes, during the Avonal Spiritual Age. So anyone who consciously choses ‘The Avonal Way’ and starts their Healing, will come under our guidance and support.

(Marie is John’s mother)

Our Guides on Duty...



OUT GATEWAY ISOLATION



SOULPARTNER

Hello Cousin Raymond

Monday, 17 August 2020

Would you mind giving some background regarding your soulmate – or would she like to do so herself?

The time that our family members' soulmates lived on Earth and their diverse cultures is a wonder to behold.

Cheers, John

James Possibly a good sign, the fact that Raymond is able to tell me more about what the end of their Healing is like. Hopefully we're getting closer???? It's a very important message for me. Thank you John, for asking me to speak with him again. Our split system air-conditioner died so we've had a radiator, just enough for the weekend, now we've got a stronger new split system – so far so good!

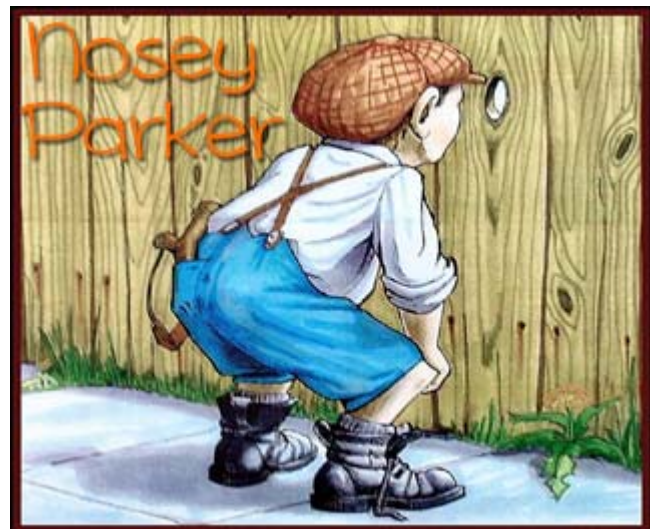
Monday, 17 August 2020

James: Hello Marie, John would like to know who Raymond's soulmate is. Is he or she there to speak with me please, or can you tell me?

Marie: He's here James, it's easy for us to organise whomever you want to talk to, provided it's in keeping with what we can do with you. So as we know John would like to know that, Raymond has been on 'standby'. So I will give over to him.

Raymond: Hello again James. He's a Nosey Parker, isn't he?

She is here with me, however she wishes to remain anonymous, so I'm sorry John, but I can't comply with your wishes. If you'd like to call her anything, Pat would do – Patricia. She comes from Northern Europe and we did our Healing at the same time, not together as such, but during the same time. And why she wants to stay unknown is to do with what she is currently going through concerning whether or not she wants to have anything further to do with Earth. If she allows, for example, John to know of her, and were she to write through you James and



for John to read it, he might think about her (as might other people on Earth or in the Mansion Worlds who read what she says), even want to talk to her, and all these thoughts and yearnings from you on Earth (or the Mansion Worlds) we can detect. We are highly attuned to you, so we pick it all up, and that is something some of us don't mind about, even want, whereas others of us don't want it, they not wanting to be disturbed by Earth-minds or minds from the Mind Mansion worlds. It's all to do with what we've been through during our Healing, basically how traumatised we were and in what ways, and as we're still relatively new to living in the Celestial spheres, we're still sorting out how we want to be. And how that is, is constantly changing. Most of us go through a very dynamic and continual changing time, which can last quite some time before we become 'settled' into our new life here. So for her, divulging her name to anyone on Earth is part of those changes she is working through. At another time she might feel the opposite, but for now, I'm sorry John.

I can say she is the most lovely of spirits, and I know we all say that about our soulmates, and it's true! And it's taking us, like it does most of us, time to get to know each other. We knew of each other late in our Healing, we met and talked a few times during the later part of it, however it wasn't until we'd finished it, I finishing mine ahead of her, that we came together, needing time to get to know ourselves as we get to know each other. So give us about ten years John and we might have settled down enough to have some grasp on our new reality!

It is such a huge change for us coming into the Celestial Spheres, from being untrue to being true, from unloving, to loving, so there are an awful lot of adjustments needing to take place. I can tell you now James, we finish our Healing, coming fully to terms with the truth of our rebelliousness, connecting with every part of it, then we fuse with our indwelling spirit and come to the Celestials. And in the coming over here we are Transformed into our true state. So we don't undergo a period or phase of perfecting our Natural love in the Seventh Mansion World, that's all done for us at the point of soul-fusion with our Indwelling Spirit. So we 'wake up' very different from how we were. And it's an odd change, a very, very, very good one, but you are not as you were, but you are still the same person – spirit personality. At the end of your Healing you can sense or perceive, and have worked out for yourself, how you want to be being loving and true. You don't know actually how it would be, because you've never been it, but having worked out all what being unloving is, you get a sense for what being the opposite would be like, so loving. So I knew all how I was expressing myself in my unloved, untrue and rebellious state, none of which made me feel good, as you would expect, and so through discussion with other Healing spirits, and with the Healed Celestials, by observing them, feeling their effects on me, I was able to work out for myself, how I'd sort of imagine myself being true and loving.

I know you can understand what I'm saying James because you and Marion are doing this as part of your Healing, you both coming to 'get a feel' for how you'd like to be, and how you can even vaguely imagine yourselves being free of your unlovingness. And so for us, suddenly we wake up after the 'deep sleep' from leaving the Mansion Worlds to arriving at the Celestials, it being another and the last 'death' sleep and transition we move through, taking us over the threshold by our Angels, then to wake up on the Sea of Glass 'Born Anew', as that's how we feel, like we are new, the same person, the same personality, but new, as in, no longer false, untrue and unloving. And it is an amazing experience! You feel you're still yourself, but you know you are intrinsically different. And then the joy comes, and such joy, you feel the best you've ever felt, not one bad feeling, nothing like how you felt all through your Healing; and the truth is you know you are free of it, it's over, you've completed it; and you feel like flying, singing, dancing, jumping for joy! And the joy doesn't leave you, it hasn't left us yet, it's a continual good bubbling up inside you feeling. It lessens with time because you get more used to it, but it's still there, the joy of love, and feeling you are love, you are God's loving child. The Mother and Father love you, you love yourself, you are loved by every spirit and Angel you have anything to do with, and you love them. It's all love, love and more love. And then you meet your soulmate!

SOULMATE

I had been in the First Celestial sphere getting to know my soul-group, it was three quarters complete. (A soulgroup is twelve soulmate pairs, twenty four personalities.) I'd been here about six months, awaiting the arrival of my soulmate, knowing when she was due to finish her Healing. Our Angels keep us in touch with all such important details and times. It's all worked out perfectly by God, so you finish your Healing at the specific time and fuse and come into the Celestial Heavens so everyone is there to greet you who want to be. So I met her, along with many other spirits, and after the initial welcoming celebration, we went away for a time, we call it our 'Honeymoon Period', which is a season given to us all to get to know each other, to just be with each

SOULGROUP

other and nothing else. And the time together like that is different for each soulmate couple, depending on their needs. Our Honeymoon time was about average, which is about four months, before you come back, settle into living and getting to know your soulgroup and starting to function as a group. So our Honeymoon time cements our bond together, and it's a most incredible part of it all, just the two of you, you can go anywhere in the First Celestial Sphere and there are many parts that are so incredibly beautiful, nothing like you can imagine on Earth, and you are just together loving each other. And the love is astounding, it's just there, you don't have to do anything, you can't help express your feelings of love for each other, they just keep welling up inside you, making you express them as you love each other.

And in loving each other you feel a special union, it's hard to explain, but it's like you're making connections, as if you're connected umbilically, and you feel the connection growing, it starts off small, but as the days pass together, it grows, becoming firmer, more alive, genuine, true, more real, more intense, more loving, more personally involved in each other, till it levels out when your Honeymoon period is over.

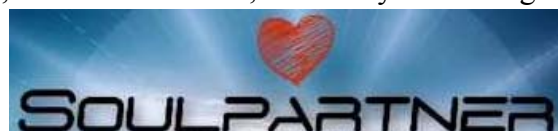
And we talk about all we've been through, our Earth and Mansion World lives, our Healing, how wrong we were, how we expressed being untrue; we get to know all of each other, because it's all there readily on hand within you. It's all in our soul and our Indwelling Spirits relays it into our consciousness through the experiences we have during this special Honeymoon time, knowing it is so very special between you, and you are continually amazed and astounded how similar you both feel you are and yet how different you are too, and yet how all the differences work so perfectly well stimulating the interactions you need to inspire yet more love. It all works for you, the very opposite of how it was when it all worked against you during your Healing and life in the Wrongness.

So as you might imagine, an awful lot happens to you, so many changes and adjustments as you come to realise that this is your real spirit life, all what you've been through up to then was a whole separate thing, being on Earth and in the Mansion Worlds, and now you are more a true spirit, and all that before has ended and now the rest of eternity lies ahead of you, and you are truly on your journey to Paradise. You feel how real it all is. It was more just a mind concept, all the beliefs and mental understanding about it all during your Healing, but now you know it's all true, it's what you are waiting for James, that final conformation where in your whole being, and with it, you just know it's all true, you are right, you are who you are and as you feel you are, and you can begin your whole new life of love by truly expressing the Truth that you are.

So you feel wholly connected with life, unlike feeling so out of sorts in your Earth and Mansion World existence being all so wrong and disconnected from yourself because of being so fucked. But now there is nothing out of place within you, you are true, whole, perfect, and you know it! And all your good feelings keep affirming it for you. For a while, it lasted about a month for myself, when I thought of the old me and my old way, I expected to feel bad, all my usual bad feelings, and yet no, they didn't come, and haven't, and now I know they never will. And to know I will never feel those terrible feelings again, well, that is SO GOOD. I can access the memories of them, and if I want I can dwell on them, like meditate on the memories and in a way put myself back in the memory of them, the memories of which are all crystal clear, and so we do that a lot as it helps us put all we went through in our Healing into greater perspective and it has the effect of further amplifying our good loving feelings. So it helps you know that it was all wrong, false and unloving, all how you were, you see and understand it all, all you went through, because now you've got something to compare it to, now you feel right, true and loving, and wow, in comparing the two states is yet another incredible range of experiences.

Pat and I went to what I can only call a Crystal Kingdom, you'd love it James, all the natural crystals of Earth, the natural minerals in crystal form being 'displayed' in natural settings, so you have mountainous regions that are wholly made of brilliant crystals of all shapes, colours and sizes fitting the regular patterns of the Celestial sphere. (James graduated from university as a geologist.) There are rivers, lakes, walks, every turn another incredible sculpture of crystal amazement to behold, which delights you beyond anything you've ever seen because the crystals are all light-crystals, they all radiate light, spirit light, so you feel it having a good effect on you; so you see the most breathtaking amazing crystal sight, be it very small or massive and composed of many different crystals of different colours, millions of different colours, all of which like a symphony of light, effects you. So you feel like you are in fantasy-land, carried away on the beauty which you feel is real, you know that there is truth in beauty because you actually feel it, it's real and solid and it effects you. And so this Crystal Walk might take you a week to complete and all the impact of it is specifically designed to help unite Honeymoon soulmate couples. So there are the places specifically for that, that you can go to, and then you can go to lots of other equally magnificent and incredibly places just being there in the Nature of the Sphere and some Spirit-Made places, incredible cities and even the houses you stay in, all so magnificent and all that have this incredible bonding effect on you, which helps you get to know each other more. And to really connect, it's hard to relate to you, but nothing like any of the relationships I had on Earth or in the Mind Worlds, nothing at all. Which you would hope and expect, and you are not disappointed.

One of the big feelings you feel is that it was all worth it, every last horrible experience of feeling so unloved, every pain, all you've been through in the negative, it was all worth it, because you feel it got you to this loving place and space within yourself, you are now here with your soulmate. We call them our partner, soulpartner really, but we all know it's a soul thing.



And the bonding is what is amazing, you feel like there is no one else for you, you are and were always meant for each other, it's just the most sublime feeling of perfection, that you're not going to have other intimate relationships with other spirits, you just know it's not going to happen, this is it, the one you ONLY want to be with, there is simply no other. If I think of even trying to be attracted to another woman spirit, it doesn't happen, why would I, it's simply not there, no feelings of it, it won't happen, there will never be such an attraction for another woman spirit, and you just know that, and it too is the most settling and comforting feeling. It's a truth, all your feelings are truth, they are all the Truth you are feeling, it's instant, not the disconnected feeling you have from the truth during your Healing. So you just know this is your partner forever and you are forever happy and you know it will never be any different. It's not a mind thing, I'm writing this to you as a mind thing for you to try and understand what I'm feeling, but as it's all feelings, in the feeling of being with your partner you know this is it and there is no other.

It's an exquisite union, bonding, you are wholly connected. It's hard to describe, but as you feel, your arm is your arm, you wouldn't want any other arm, and how could you have one anyway, you are you; and so for me, she is 'part of me' as I am 'part of her' and the two being different yet as one. You feel this wonderful union of oneness, it's a whole host of new feelings, I'd never felt anything like it before. And it's not that you have to be constantly side by side and embracing in each others arms of love all the time, but it's the connection, the deep knowing, the truth of your partnership, which is wholly unique to the both of you. And you know no one else knows what you two are feeling for each other, and no one ever will. It's like our Mother and Father give us a whole private universe we are to share and explore and bring into being between us, between each soulpair. So you go out and be with other spirits, together or separate from each other, and that is part of your life, and a main part, and then always there is this other part, and also a main part, and that part grows more and more into the most important part, that's happening between you both. Then when you come back together again you are so focused on

each other, nothing else exists, you share all you are, all you've been through, all you are going through with each other all the time, always bringing more of your own private universe into being. And that all helps you understand a little more like how it must be for our Mother and Father, but on a much more massive scale. And you know that your journey to Paradise is really on the soulmate level, the first stage of your personal universe manifesting. So Pat and I are loving every moment that we're bringing more our 'together-selves' into being. You are bringing your own self perpetually out into Creation as you express and explore your own unique personality, and you are both doing that for yourselves, and then together you are united bringing about another united or blending of your personalities, almost in a crude sense a 'third personality' to the picture, like a 'child-personality' that is resulting from, coming into being, because of your union and all you are together.

And this is the way we then personally start relating to the Supreme Being, who once you attain the Celestial level becomes a real God Personality you start relating to. So the more you bring this union of you both into being, through it, you come to know the Personality of God the Supreme, the The First God of Experience, who Itself is coming into being through all such soulmate unions. You feel it's vital that you unite with our soulmate so the Supreme Being can keep evolving into being. It makes you feel there is a higher purpose to your soulmate union, which again intensifies the love you have to each other and for God. And really it's through all of us soulmate unions that our Heavenly Mother and Father are expressing Their Union, resulting in the emergence of the Supreme Being Deity.

So you feel in your small yet highly personal way, your initiate soulmate union is directly contributing to the Supreme Being coming into being, so you are helping in your small way together to evolve a God into being! So you feel very needed, you're a valued gift to Creation, and without you there'd be a hole or gap in Creation, so you feel you have a very definite place and role to fulfil, that you are very important to EVERYONE and EVERYTHING, the exact opposite to how you felt feeling so unimportant and not feeling like you had a place in Creation with no one interested in you. And of course we all should have felt like this right from the very beginning through our parents loving us and making us feel important to them, the world, Creation, but alas, that wasn't for us. Yet now it is, we're not denied these good feelings forever James, there is hope on the horizon, despite those awful feelings that there isn't.

So I hope you like that bit of cosmic info James.

James: I love all you've said Raymond. Again, it's filling in many gaps in my understanding. So I wonder how it will be for true soulmate unions on Earth? Some of what you say I can imagine, other parts, I don't know.

Raymond: We don't know James. We've been told certain things. Pat and I haven't been specifically schooled in it, so we're relying on bits and pieces we've been told by spirits like Beth and Marie, but we're not interested in that so much. Still, it's still early days in our new Celestial life, so we might become more so.

Anyway, I can't tell you anything about it, it's for you to find out through your experiences of it. So for Pat and I, we're completely consumed with each other for the time being. We do work as a group, but really we're all blissed out on getting to know our partners. It's a funny thing, you bring into the Celestials all these fucked up spirits who have lived for so long and so intensely without any real feelings of love, no good feelings, and suddenly they wake up and they are ALL Love. And then you meet your soulpartner and more love, incredible love, love like nothing you could have ever possibly imagined; and it's real, it's not just short term, a buzz when you first meet someone who takes your fancy, this is deep soul-connection love, and then you're in your soulgroup, and then expected to

functionally normally as a soulgroup doing whatever work it is for you to do. So as you imagine, you're sort of spaced out on the love, it is real, it's not a dream, but still, we do sometimes feeling like we're just hanging in there with so many good loving feelings, the new good spirit love-light pushing us to the limits of our personality expression of love. So we're trying to do the best we can, and luckily not that much is expected of us, the higher Celestials, having been through it themselves understand, and give you that knowing feeling. And then we look at and observe a soulgroup like Beth's, and you think, will we get to be like them, they are full-on, so efficient, so in tune with each other, so in love and in truth and connected with their soulpartner, and then it's like they are having this other whole deeper soul-union experience with the union of their whole soulgroup, which is yet another aspect of the evolving God coming into being through each group. So we marvel at Beth and her group; and then they are only in the third Celestial sphere, so what's it going to be like, how are we going to be in our soulpairing and soulgroup by the time we attain the truth of leaving Nebadon, let alone attaining the Truth of Paradise. I mean, it is certainly amazing all we went through on Earth in the Mind Worlds in our fucked up states, but when you attain the True Levels Of Love, starting with the Celestial Spheres, well, there is nothing like it! And this is just the beginning of our real journey to Paradise, like a new incarnation of sorts, being Born Anew, starting out afresh, and what a Journey awaits us. And now we're at the beginning of it, so how incredible are our Heavenly Parents!

So that's all what I wanted to say. I'm glad I was able to reveal more to you James, and to you too John, a little about our soulpartner union at least and a little more of the bigger picture for you.

So goodbye for now, my love to you John – Cousin Raymond.

ULTIMATE MIND-EXTINCTION is ANNIHILATION of PERSONALITY and SOUL:

John: Hi James and Marie, Mum
I need a little clarification, if you please:

Friday, 21 August 2020

Sunday, 16 August 2020, Marie: “So, the way to Paradise and All-Love is a Feeling Way; the Way of the Rebellion and ultimate mind-extinction, is annihilation of personality and soul. The Feeling Way is about honouring and accepting all feelings; the Mind Way is about denying as many as you can, selectively choosing the ones you want. You might feel still at the mercy of them, as if they control you and you have no direct say over them, as Marion feels, yet whilst you are of the rebellion, you are still conditioning and controlling them in some way, which you do until you end your Healing. It’s all your mind controlling your feelings, being rebellious, your mind going against your feelings, your mind working at odds with your feelings, and all the problems that entails, all of which has to be worked through and the truth seen.”

The question is about: the Way of the Rebellion and ultimate mind-extinction, is annihilation of personality and soul. What is meant by “ultimate mind-extinction” in this context please?

Maybe a bit more on what is meant by “is annihilation of personality and soul”?

cheers John

21 August 2020, Marie, 1st Celestial Heaven: Truth begets Truth, we are to evolve in Truth. And we evolve our truth through the feelings from our experience. We have experience that gives rise to feelings through personality interaction; from those feelings we uncover more truth about ourselves, so our level of truth evolves. Then we need new experiences reflecting that higher truth level so as to give us yet more feelings, more truth, more experiences, more feelings, more truth, forevermore.



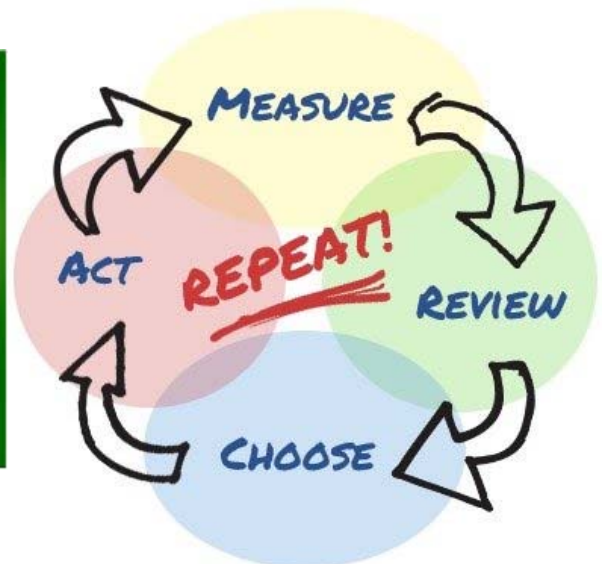
Feedback Loop



However, if we add into the feedback loop a corruption, that which we call the Rebellion by Default, then we make the mind step in taking over various aspects of this truth-evolving system. So what having the mind in the way does to us is limit our experiences. It interferes with the experience, so limits the feelings, denying many of them by blocking them out, and by stopping or limiting the expression of them. And so because our feelings and their expression are compromised, so the truth we need from the feelings and so from the experience doesn't come. So we limp along growing in mind control, we still have experiences, but they are compromised, they are not full ones, they are even ones we'd not ordinarily have because they become increasing mind dependent and mind controlled. And because this is the opposite way to how we should be living our lives, the mind starts to shut down our experiences, so they become repetitive, unfulfilling, feeling-deficient, we start expressing ourselves to lesser and lesser degrees, we are sort of imploding, shrinking away to ultimate nothingness because we are not having the necessary full experiences to be truth expansive.

So the act of Rebellion, means we're rebelling against ourselves, denying ourselves experience, feelings and truth. And the further we go in this anti truth system of living, the less and less life there is for us to live. So you are 'dying', fading out, heading toward a dead end; and an end where ultimately there is only mind in control, with it severely limiting experience to just the experience of itself, and so no changing feelings and no truth.

So the eventual outcome of rebellion means the mind ends up just with itself, there is nothing else, no one else, only you being your mind. And you can believe you are god, or whatever you want, and you control your feelings to the extent that you believe you are in bliss or hell, and nothing changes, you stop yourself growing in truth, the truth-evolution loop ceases to be. And so ultimately it might be like you are Mind and only Mind, having only one thought and controlling your feelings to the degree of having one feeling and then you'd be having the one same continual experience. And this experience might seem to you like you've attained at-oneness with god (yourself, which is really only your mind); or you have sunk into eternal darkness, nothing – hell.



Then being in this state, technically there is no further personality expression because you're no longer growing in truth so no longer able to express your personality. You are just a mind existing as a corruption – a mind in rebellion; or, a rebellious mind.

And were you to reach this ultimate rebellious point, because there is no further new experience to be had, because there is no truth, from no feelings, then there is no point for you to keep existing. So you will cease to be. You've imploded like into a 'black hole' of yourself. You've effectively stopped

functioning, you are just your mind, completely detached from feeling-reality, completely out of touch with the truth of yourself, it's one thought, it's one contrived feeling – the end. So you end.

The Divine Minister can't continue allowing you to exist within Her Mind Circuits because you're a non-event, a 'nothing mind' just a meaningless en-crustment on Her Mind. So She will purge you, cease your mind functioning altogether. And if you have no mind, so you have no personality to express as its too corrupted, and so no need for your soul to keep maintaining it, so no need for your soul either. As to what might happen to your soulmate, presumably they too would reach the same No Mind point as you would, and you'd both cease to be when your soul and it's two personalities are rejected once and for all.

But as you can see John, it would take some time before you paint yourself into such a dark corner, however this is the path all mind spirits and nearly everyone on Earth is going down. So, to annihilation, ceasing to be: no mind, no feelings, no truth, no personality expression, no soul – nothing.

So we see the high Sixth Mansion World spirits striving to achieve this dead end, the so-called blissful, enlightened way, becoming somehow at-one with their mind, so they are just Mind, with one thought – that being how great they are, they believing they are god, so at-one with god, just existing as god – all powerful, with access to all mind, all knowledge (so they believe, which doesn't happen), and with absolute control over their feelings, feeling good, very good, the best they can use their mind to feel – bliss. And there they stay in that ultimate state feeling good that they've attained the end goal, that which they were led to believe was the right way to go: supreme mastery over their mind – the ultimate Mind Power. Which really equates to complete rebellion against their own: soul, their personality expression, their truth, their feelings, and even against the natural and proper functioning of their mind. And so being in this state of mind-bliss, what is the point of going on, what can you do, you have nowhere else to go, so you will one day simply end because there is nothing further to be experienced. Your last mind-bliss-all-powerful-god experience ends, and you with it.

Someone in that state would not see it as an end in the context I am saying it is, they would see it as just the beginning, their start to being god. Which again reflects how deluded they are, how far off the true path of truth, feelings and experience, they are. And they would believe, wrongly, that they've attained the equivalent of Paradise, but they are as far from Paradise in the negative as you can be. And that's all on the positive mind side of the dead end.

On the negative side of the mind dead end, you have Hell, the most hellish time you could have (which is in fact the same as those in the their bliss states only they are so out of touch with those bad feelings having mind-controlled them to nth degree by imposing a mind-contrived 'bliss' over them), so feeling the opposite to bliss, feeling so bad there is nothing else, not even any other bad for you to feel. And so because you are at-one with BAD, then there is no further experience to be had, and so you end.

When you have exhausted all experience, which means no feelings as a result of new experience and so no truth resulting, then there is no point continuing existence, as there is no new experience to be had.

So will spirits and people get to these levels of no new experience, then to be extinguished? We don't know. The Rebellion will have to progress further. And those people and mind spirits who want to deny the Avonals will be able to further progress in such truth denial. However, it might also be because of the bestowal Avonals, once their Spirits of Truth become readily available, that they will underpin everyone so no one could get to such an end.

And we've not been told which way it will go. So the Avonals coming offers people and mind spirits the choice of furthering their rebellion, or ending it.

So by our starting life in rebellion, we're on track to reaching the inevitable dead end. And at any point we can wake up to the truth that we're going the wrong way. Then do our Healing. And our Healing, through truth, allows us to relinquish our mind control so we can decide to live in harmony and at-one with God, rather than against Them. So we are choosing in effect our survival. So we can choose to survive and keep living the Truth Way by first doing our Healing; or we can choose not to survive by living the rebellious mind way.

So to summarise for you John, if you rebel against love and truth, there is only darkness, pain, despair, no love, no happiness, no truth, nothing, ceasing to be. If you willingly embrace love and truth, there is only light and eternal happiness and love. If you rebel, there is less of you and less for you; if you don't rebel, there is always more for you and for you to express.

So it's roughly the same for you on the world: if you rebel against the system you are penalised and can be punished to such a degree that your life is taken from you. Or you can thrive by adhering to the system seeming to gain ever more life. Nature being true and perfect, keeps going; once it's untrue and imperfect, it dies and ceases to be. The well keep living; the unwell die. The rebellious will ultimately face extinction; the non-rebellious, eternal prosperity of spirit.

I hope that clarifies it a bit more for you John. Our Healing seeks to end our mind control. It liberates our feelings so we express them all, start living with truth constantly coming from those experiences; and then with that greater truth, always moving on to have the next experience.

HEALING ends MIND-CONTROL!

No one on Earth has 'attained' annihilation, even though through your Healing you might feel like you're close to it, or living on its boundary. I don't understand when the last chance is given to end someone's rebelliousness; and that should one reject Mary and Jesus and our Mother and Father, presumably it would all be factored into one's soul and so you were always going to end that way. Possibly some souls are created to end, I don't know. There's more to it than that, but as of yet, we're not aware of such understanding. We all have only the truths pertaining to the Planetary Age we're conceived into to reveal and live. So we have Mary's and Jesus' Truths, as we'll soon have all the Avonals truths. Some of us having the best of both Ages, truth we can attain and express. So as yet, what happens to those who might reach The End, we don't know, as such truth is yet to be made available; and it might not be part of this new Spiritual Age.

James: Thank you Marie.

Marie: You're welcome James. It's the best I can describe it using your mind. It's more a higher truth concept – The End; and so over here in the Celestials you'd be able to perceive in greater detail what I mean by it. Talk to you soon – bye now. Marie (John's mother).

Wonky – the para's you've cut and pasted are too out of context and don't really make sense. If you don't mind, I'll change them.

The New Feelings Way

Para 1 The way to Paradise and All-Love is a Feelings Way. The Feeling Way is about honouring - accepting and expressing, and longing for the truth, of all feelings. By doing our Spiritual Healing (Feeling-Healing and Soul-Healing with the Divine Love) we can uncover the truth of why we're living in rebellion against the truth of ourselves. Why we live by denying so many of our feelings; especially our bad ones.

Para 2 The Way of the Rebellion, The Mind Way, leads ultimately to mind-extinction involving annihilation of personality and soul. The Mind Way is about denying as many feelings as you can, selectively choosing the ones you want, all to maintain control over yourself. And yet by denying feelings and your expression of them, you are denying the truth they would help you see about yourself. So you are denying your own Spiritual Growth Of Truth. All of which can only lead to bad outcomes.

Para 3 The Mind Way is a Dead End - and only pain. The Feeling Way is eternal growth of Truth, Love and Happiness. By truly embracing our feelings, longing for the truth they are to reveal, we evolve through:

Phase 1: Spiritual Healing through the Mansion Worlds and into the Celestial Heavens.

Phase 2: Evolving in Truth through Neadon and the greater superuniverse: Orvonton.

Phase 3: Truth progression through Orvonton.

Phase 4: Truth progression through Havona, and attaining Paradise.

Para 4 ALL Soul and Truth Progression is done by Living True To Our Feelings. The New Feelings Way.

And the diagram, which I like, can you please switch places: Supreme Being and Mother and Father. The Mother and Father being at the head of it all need to be on top. The Supreme Being we attain before them, as in we start to relating to is evolving into being.

And maybe if you can drop Orvonton down a bit into phase 3???

And where you have Mind vs Feelings, can you change it or do another one for other diagrams like (I got on a bit of a roll, what about a separate page for them all dotted about it???):

Mind vs Feelings - Your Choice.

Which do you choose: The Mind Way or the Feelings Way?

Do you chose the Dead End Mind Way; or the Eternal Happiness Feelings Way?

It's Time To Make A Choice: Do you continue in your Mind Way: or, do you embrace The New Feelings Way.

Everyone has to choose: The Mind Way or The New Feelings Way.

The End Times and Final Judgement, the choice is yours to make: Continue in your soul-destroying feeling and truth denying Mind Way; or, embracing The New Feelings Way by doing your Spiritual Healing.

Times up for the Mind Way; The Feelings Way is taking over.

True Spirituality – The Feeling Way; False Spirituality – The Mind Way.

The Feeling Way – uncover the truth of your feelings and ascend to Paradise; or, The Mind Way – rejecting the truth of yourself by denying feelings, restricted forever to the Mansion Worlds.

